بحار الأنوار

BIHAR AL-ANWAAR

الجزء السادس و الثمانون

Volume 86

Part 2 out of 2

بحار الانوار الجامعة لدرر أخبار الائمة الاطهار

Bihar Al-Anwaar – The summary of the pearls of the Ahadeeth of the Pure Imams-asws

تأليف العلامة فخر الامة المولى الشيخ محمد باقر المجلسي

Author – The Allama, the pride of the community, the Mullah, the Sheikh Muhammad Baqir Al Majlisi

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER 95 – MERIT OF THE DAY OF FRIDAY, AND ITS NIGHT, AND ITS HOURS 3

CHAPTER 96 – DEEDS (ACTS OF WORSHIP) FOR THE NIGHT OF FRIDAY AND ITS SALAT AND ITS SUPPLICATIONS 36

CHAPTER 97 – ACTS OF WORSHIP ON THE DAY OF FRIDAY, AND ITS ETIQUETTES, AND ITS FUNCTIONS 88

باب 95 فضل يوم الجمعة و ليلتها و ساعاتها

CHAPTER 95 – MERIT OF THE DAY OF FRIDAY, AND ITS NIGHT, AND ITS HOURS

الآيات البروج وَ شاهِدٍ وَ مَشْهُودٍ

The Verses – (Surah) Al Burouj - ***a witness and a witnessed [85:3]***.

تفسير و في الحديث ما طلعت الشمس على يوم و لا غربت على يوم أفضل منه.

Interpretation (Ahadeeth only) – *And in the Hadeeth: 'The sun has neither emerged upon a day nor set upon a day superior than it'*.

رُوِيَ أَنَّ رَجُلًا دَخَلَ مَسْجِدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَإِذَا رَجُلٌ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ رَسُولِ الله ص قَالَ فَسَأَلْتُهُ عَنِ الشَّاهِدِ وَ الْمَشْهُودِ فَقَالَ نَعَمْ الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ

It is reported that a man entered the Masjid of Rasool-Allah-saww. Then a man was narrating from Rasool-Allah-saww. He said, 'I asked him-saww about 'The witness and the witnessed'. He-saww said: 'Yes. The witness is the day of Friday and the witnessed is the day of Arafaat'.

فَجُزْتُهُ إِلَى آخَرَ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَسَأَلْتُهُ عَنْ ذَلِكَ فَقَالَ نَعَمْ أَمَّا الشَّاهِدُ فَيَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ أَمَّا الْمَشْهُودُ فَيَوْمُ النَّحْرِ

I transmitted it to another one narrating from Rasool-Allah-saww. I asked him about that. He said, 'Yes, as for the witness, it is the day of Friday, and as for the witnessed, it is the day of the sacrifice''.

فَجُزْتُهُمَا إِلَى غُلَامٍ كَانَ وَجْهُهُ الدِّينَارَ وَ هُوَ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَقُلْتُ أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ شاهِدٍ وَ مَشْهُودٍ

*I transmitted the two to a boy whose face was like the Dinar, and he was narrating from Rasool-Allah-saww. I said, 'Inform me about **a witness and a witnessed [85:3]**'.*

فَقَالَ نَعَمْ أَمَّا الشَّاهِدُ فَمُحَمَّدٌ ص وَ أَمَّا الْمَشْهُودُ فَيَوْمُ الْقِيَامَةِ أَ مَا سَمِعْتَهُ سُبْحَانَهُ يَقُولُ يا أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ إِنَّا أَرْسَلْناكَ شاهِداً وَ مُبَشِّراً وَ نَذِيراً وَ قَالَ ذلِكَ يَوْمٌ مَجْمُوعٌ لَهُ النَّاسُ وَ ذلِكَ يَوْمٌ مَشْهُودٌ

*He-asws said: 'Yes. As for the witness, it is Muhammad-saww, and as for the witnessed, it is the Day of Qiyamah. Have you not heard the Glorious Saying: **O Prophet! Surely, We have Sent you as a witness, and as a bearer of glad tidings and as a warner [33:45]**? And He-azwj Said: **That would be a Day (in which) the people would be Gathered to it, and that would be a witnessed Day [11:103]**'.*

فَسَأَلْتُ عَنِ الْأَوَّلِ فَقَالُوا ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ وَ سَأَلْتُ عَنِ الثَّانِي فَقَالُوا ابْنُ عُمَرَ وَ سَأَلْتُ عَنِ الثَّالِثِ فَقَالُوا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ ع.

I asked about the first one. They said, 'Ibn Abbas', and I asked about the second, they said, 'Ibn Umar', and I asked about the third, they said, 'Al-Hassan-asws Bin Ali-asws''.

وَ رَابِعُهَا أَنَّ الشَّاهِدَ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ وَ الْمَشْهُودَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ عَنْ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: أَكْثِرُوا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَيَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّهُ يَوْمٌ مَشْهُودٌ تَشْهَدُهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَ إِنَّ أَحَداً لَا يُصَلِّي عَلَيَّ إِلَّا عُرِضَتْ عَلَيَّ صَلَاتُهُ حَتَّى يَفْرُغَ مِنْهَا

And its fourth is that the witness is the day of Arafaat, and the witnessed is the day of Friday – from Abu Al Darda'a, from the Prophet-saww having said: 'Frequent the Salawaat upon me on the day of Friday for it is a witnessed day. The Angels witness it, and no one sends Salawaat upon me except his Salat would be presented unto me-saww until he is free from it'.

قَالَ فَقُلْتُ وَ بَعْدَ الْمَوْتِ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'And (even) after the death?'

فَقَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ حَرَّمَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ أَنْ تَأْكُلَ أَجْسَادَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ فَنَبِيُّ اللَّهِ حَيٌّ يُرْزَقُ.

He-saww said: 'Allah-azwj has Prohibited unto the earth to consume bodies of the Prophets-as, so a Prophet-as of Allah-azwj would be alive, being Sustained''.

1- مَجَالِسُ الصَّدُوقِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي نَجْرَانَ وَ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ حَرِيزٍ عَنْ أَبَانِ بْنِ تَغْلِبَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ مَاتَ مَا بَيْنَ زَوَالِ الشَّمْسِ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ إِلَى زَوَالِ الشَّمْسِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَعَاذَهُ اللَّهُ مِنْ ضَغْطَةِ الْقَبْرِ.

(The book) 'Majalis' of Al Sadouq – from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Al Waleed, from Saeed Bin Abdullah, from Ahmad Bin Abu Abdullah Al Barqy, from Ibn Abu Najran and Al-Husayn Bin Saeed, from Hammad, from Hareyz, from Aban Bin Taghlub,

'From Al-Sadiq-asws having said: 'One who dies in what is between decline of the sun on the day of Thursday up to decline of the sun from the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Shelter him from compression of the grave''.[1]

2- الْمَجَالِسُ، عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُوسَى عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ هَارُونَ الصُّوفِيِّ عَنْ عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُوسَى الرُّوَيَانِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْعَظِيمِ الْحَسَنِيِّ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي مَحْمُودٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِلرِّضَا ع يَا ابْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ مَا تَقُولُ فِي الْحَدِيثِ الَّذِي يَرْوِيهِ النَّاسُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى يَنْزِلُ كُلَّ لَيْلَةٍ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ الدُّنْيَا

(The book) 'Al Majalis' – from Ali Bin Ahmad Bin Musa, from Ahmad Bin Haroun Al Soufy, from Ubeydullah Bin Musa Al Rowyani, from Abdul Azeem Al Hasany, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Mahmoud who said,

'I said to Al-Reza-asws, 'O son-asws of Rasool-Allah-saww! What are you-asws saying regarding the Hadeeth which the people are reporting from Rasool-Allah-saww that he-saww said: 'Allah-azwj Blessed and Exalted Descends every night to sky of the world?''

فَقَالَ ع لَعَنَ اللَّهُ الْمُحَرِّفِينَ الْكَلِمَ عَنْ مَوَاضِعِهِ وَ اللَّهِ مَا قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ كَذَلِكَ إِنَّمَا قَالَ ص إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى يُنْزِلُ مَلَكاً إِلَى السَّمَاءِ الدُّنْيَا كُلَّ لَيْلَةٍ فِي الثُّلُثِ الْأَخِيرِ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي أَوَّلِ اللَّيْلِ

[1] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 1

He-asws said: 'May Allah-azwj Curse the distorters of the words from their places! By Allah-azwj, Rasool-Allah-saww had not said like that! But rather, he-saww said: 'Allah-azwj Blessed and Exalted Sends down an Angel to sky of the world every night in the last third, and the night of Friday in first third.

فَيَأْمُرُهُ فَيُنَادِي هَلْ مِنْ سَائِلٍ فَأُعْطِيَهُ هَلْ مِنْ تَائِبٍ فَأَتُوبَ إِلَيْهِ هَلْ مِنْ مُسْتَغْفِرٍ فَأَغْفِرَ لَهُ يَا طَالِبَ الْخَيْرِ أَقْبِلْ يَا طَالِبَ الشَّرِّ أَقْصِرْ

He-azwj Commands him-asws, so he calls out: "Is there any beggar so I-azwj can Give him? Is there any repentant so I-azwj can Turn to him! Is there any seeker of Forgiveness so I-azwj can Forgive (his sins) for him? O seeker of the good, come forward! O seeker of evil, cut short!"

فَلَا يَزَالُ يُنَادِي بِهَذَا حَتَّى يَطْلُعَ الْفَجْرُ فَإِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجْرُ عَادَ إِلَى مَحَلِّهِ مِنْ مَلَكُوتِ السَّمَاءِ حَدَّثَنِي بِذَلِكَ أَبِي عَنْ جَدِّي عَنْ آبَائِهِ عَنْ رَسُولِهِ ص.

He does not cease to call out with this until the dawn emerges. When the dawn emerges, he returns to his place from Kingdoms of the sky. My-asws father-asws had narrated to me-asws with that, from my-asws grandfather, from his-asws forefathers-asws, from Rasool-Allah-saww''.[2]

3- تَفْسِيرُ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي نَجْرَانَ عَنْ عَاصِمِ بْنِ حُمَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ لِلَّهِ كَرَامَةً فِي عِبَادِهِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ فَإِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعَثَ اللَّهُ إِلَى الْمُؤْمِنِ مَلَكاً مَعَهُ حُلَّةٌ فَيَنْتَهِي إِلَى بَابِ الْجَنَّةِ فَيَقُولُ اسْتَأْذِنُوا لِي عَلَى فُلَانٍ

Tafseer Ali Bin Ibrahim – from his father, from Abdul Rahman Bin Abu Najran, from Aasim Bin Humeyr,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'For Allah-azwj there is a prestige among His-azwj Momineen servants during every day of Friday. Whenever it is the day of Friday, Allah-azwj Sends down an Angel to the Momin having a garment with him. He ends up at a door of the Paradise. He says, 'Let me enter to see so and so!'

فَيُقَالُ لَهُ هَذَا رَسُولُ رَبِّكَ عَلَى الْبَابِ فَيَقُولُ لِأَزْوَاجِهِ أَيَّ شَيْءٍ تَرَيْنَ عَلَيَّ أَحْسَنَ فَيَقُلْنَ يَا سَيِّدَنَا وَ الَّذِي أَبَاحَكَ الْجَنَّةَ مَا رَأَيْنَا عَلَيْكَ شَيْئاً أَحْسَنَ مِنْ هَذَا بَعَثَ إِلَيْكَ رَبُّكَ

It is said to him (Momin), 'This here is a messenger of your Lord-azwj at the door!' He says to his wives, 'Which thing you do see upon me as most excellent?' They would say, 'O our master! By the One-azwj Who Legalised the Paradise for you, we anything upon you more excellent than this one your Lord-azwj had Sent to you!'

فَيَتَّزِرُ بِوَاحِدَةٍ وَ يَتَعَطَّفُ بِالْأُخْرَى فَلَا يَمُرُّ بِشَيْءٍ إِلَّا أَضَاءَ لَهُ حَتَّى يَنْتَهِيَ إِلَى الْمَوْعِدِ فَإِذَا اجْتَمَعُوا تَجَلَّى لَهُمُ الرَّبُّ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى فَإِذَا نَظَرُوا إِلَيْهِ خَرُّوا سُجَّداً

So, he would trouser with one and wrap around with the other. He will not pass by anything except it would illuminate for him until he ends up to the appointment. When they gather, the Lord-azwj Blessed and Exalted would Flash (Noor) to them. When they look at it, they will fall in Sajdah.

[2] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 2

فَيَقُولُ عِبَادِي ارْفَعُوا رُءُوسَكُمْ لَيْسَ هَذَا يَوْمَ سُجُودٍ وَ لَا يَوْمَ عِبَادَةٍ قَدْ رَفَعْتُ عَنْكُمُ الْمَئُونَةَ

He[-azwj] will Say: "My[-azwj] servants, raise your heads! This isn't a day of prostration nor a day of worship. I[-azwj] have Raised the efforts from you all!"

فَيَقُولُونَ يَا رَبِّ وَ أَيُّ شَيْءٍ أَفْضَلُ مِمَّا أَعْطَيْتَنَا أَعْطَيْتَنَا الْجَنَّةَ

They will say, 'O Lord[-azwj], and which it is superior than what You[-azwj] have already Given us? You[-azwj] have Given us the Paradise!'

فَيَقُولُ لَكُمْ مِثْلُ مَا فِي أَيْدِيكُمْ سَبْعِينَ ضِعْفاً

He[-azwj] will Say: "For you is similar is seventy-fold similar to what is already in your hands!"

فَيَرْجِعُ الْمُؤْمِنُ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ بِسَبْعِينَ ضِعْفَ مِثْلِ مَا فِي يَدَيْهِ وَ هُوَ قَوْلُهُ وَ لَدَيْنا مَزِيدٌ- وَ هُوَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ إِنَّهَا لَيْلَةٌ غَرَّاءُ وَ يَوْمٌ أَزْهَرُ فَأَكْثِرُوا فِيهَا مِنَ التَّسْبِيحِ وَ التَّهْلِيلِ وَ التَّكْبِيرِ وَ الثَّنَاءِ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ

The Momin will return during every Friday with seventy multiple of similar to what is in already in his hand, and it is His[-azwj] Word: ***and with Us would be more yet [50:35]***, and it is the day of Friday. It is an honourable night and a blossoming day, therefore frequent during it from the glorification, and extolling the Oneness, and exclaiming the Takbeer, and the praising upon Allah[-azwj], and the Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws'].

قَالَ فَيَمُرُّ الْمُؤْمِنُ فَلَا يَمُرُّ بِشَيْءٍ إِلَّا أَضَاءَ لَهُ حَتَّى يَنْتَهِيَ إِلَى أَزْوَاجِهِ فَيَقُلْنَ وَ الَّذِي أَبَاحَنَا الْجَنَّةَ يَا سَيِّدَنَا مَا رَأَيْنَاكَ قَطُّ أَحْسَنَ مِنْكَ السَّاعَةَ

He[-asws] said: 'The Momin will pass by, and there will not be anything he passes by with except it would illuminate for him until he ends up to his wives. They will say, 'By the One[-azwj] Who Legalised the Paradise for us! O our master, we have not seen you more excellent at all than you are at the moment!'

فَيَقُولُ إِنِّي قَدْ نَظَرْتُ بِنُورِ رَبِّي

He will say, 'I have looked at the Noor of my Rab[-asws]!''

قَالَ إِنَّ أَزْوَاجَهُ لَا يَغِرْنَ وَ لَا يَحِضْنَ وَ لَا يَصْلَفْنَ.

He[-asws] said: 'His wives will neither be deceitful, nor menstruate, nor be hateful''.[3]

بيان تجلى لهم أي ظهر لهم بنور من أنوار جلاله فإذا نظروا إليه أي إلى ذلك النور و يحتمل أن يكون التجلي للقلب و النظر بعين القلب

Explanation – 'Appear for them' – i.e., Appear to them with a Noor from Noor(s) (radiance from radiance's) of his[-asws] Grandness. 'When they look at him[-asws]', i.e., at that Noor. And it is possible that the appearance is for the heart and the looking with eye of the heart. (This is a belief of general Muslims that they will see their Lord[-azwj] but for us we will see our Rab (the

[3] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 3

Imam-asws)- as Allah-azwj cannot be seen by the eyes of human beings, but can be felt from the realities of the heart)

4- تَفْسِيرُ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ، وَ شاهِدٍ وَ مَشْهُودٍ قَالَ الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ الْقِيَامَةِ.

Tafseer Ali Bin Ibrahim - ***a witness and a witnessed [85:3]***. He said, 'The witness is the day of Friday, and the witnessed is the Day of Qiyamah''.[4]

5- الْخِصَالُ، عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ إِدْرِيسَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الرَّازِيِّ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ بَكْرٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ الْأَوَّلِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ أَرْبَعَةً يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ التَّرْوِيَةِ وَ يَوْمَ عَرَفَةَ وَ يَوْمَ النَّحْرِ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from Al-Husayn Bin Ahmad Bin Idrees, from his father, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Al Ashary, from Abu Abdullah Al Razy, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali Bin Abu Usman, from Musa Bin Bakr,

'From Abu Al-Hassan-asws the 1st: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'Allah-azwj Exalted Chose four from the days – the day of Friday, and the day of 'Al Tarwiya', and the day of Arafaat, and the day of the sacrifice''.[5]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ عُبْدُوسِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْعَبَّاسِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ عَنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي أُسَامَةَ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ عَنْ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَقِيلٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ بُرَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي لُبَابَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُنْذِرِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ سَيِّدُ الْأَيَّامِ وَ أَعْظَمُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْأَضْحَى وَ يَوْمِ الْفِطْرِ

And from him, from Ubdous Bin Ali Bin Al Abbas, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Is'haq, from Al Haris Bin Muhammad Bin Abu Usama, from Yahya Bin Abu Bakr, from Zuheyr Bin Muhammad, from Abdullah Bin Areel, from Abu Abdul Rahman Bin Bureyd, from Abu Lubaba Bin Abdul Munzir who said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'The day of Friday is chief of the days and mightiest in the Presence of Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic than the day of (Eid) Al-Azha, and the day of (Eid) Al-Fitr.

فِيهِ خَمْسُ خِصَالٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِيهِ آدَمَ ع وَ أَهْبَطَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ آدَمَ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ وَ فِيهِ تَوَفَّى اللَّهُ آدَمَ وَ فِيهِ سَاعَةٌ لَا يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ الْعَبْدُ فِيهَا شَيْئاً إِلَّا آتَاهُ مَا لَمْ يَسْأَلْ حَرَاماً

Regarding it, there are five qualities: - Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic Created Adam-as during it, and Allah-azwj Descended Adam-as to the earth during it, and Allah-azwj Caused Adam-as to expire during it, and there is an hour (time) during it the servant will not ask Allah-azwj for anything except He-azwj will Give him for as long as he does not ask Him-azwj for a Prohibited matter.

وَ مَا مِنْ مَلَكٍ مُقَرَّبٍ وَ لَا سَمَاءٍ وَ لَا أَرْضٍ وَ لَا رِيَاحٍ وَ لَا جِبَالٍ وَ لَا بَرٍّ وَ لَا بَحْرٍ إِلَّا وَ هُنَّ يَشْفَقْنَ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَنْ تَقُومَ فِيهِ السَّاعَةُ.

[4] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 4
[5] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 5 a

And there is none from an Angel of Proximity, nor sky, nor earth, nor wind, nor mountain, nor land, nor sea, except and these are dreading from the day of Friday that the Hour might be established in it''.[6]

6- الْمَجَالِسُ، وَ الْخِصَالُ، فِي خَبَرِ نَفَرٍ مِنَ الْيَهُودِ جَاءُوا إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ص إِلَى أَنْ قَالُوا أَخْبِرْنَا عَنْ سَبْعِ خِصَالٍ أَعْطَاكَ اللَّهُ مِنْ بَيْنِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ أَعْطَى أُمَّتَكَ مِنْ بَيْنِ الْأُمَمِ

(The books) 'Al Majaalis' and 'Al Khisaal' –

'In a Hadeeth, a number of Jews came to the Prophet-saww' – up to he (a Jew) said, 'Inform us about seven qualities Allah-azwj has Given you-saww from between the Prophets-as, and Give to your-saww communities from between the communities'.

فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ أَعْطَانِي اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ الْأَذَانَ وَ الْجَمَاعَةَ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى الْجَنَائِزِ وَ الْإِجْهَارَ فِي ثَلَاثِ صَلَوَاتٍ وَ الرُّخْصَةَ لِأُمَّتِي عِنْدَ الْأَمْرَاضِ وَ السَّفَرِ وَ الشَّفَاعَةَ لِأَصْحَابِ الْكَبَائِرِ مِنْ أُمَّتِي.

The Prophet-saww said: 'Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic has Given me-saww opening of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha), and the Azaan, and the congregating in the Masjid, and the day of Friday, the Salat upon the funeral, and being loud in three Salat(s), and the allowance for my-saww community during the illness and the journey, and the intercession for perpetrators from my-saww community of the major sins''.[7]

7- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ غَيْرِ وَاحِدٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: السَّبْتُ لَنَا وَ الْأَحَدُ لِشِيعَتِنَا وَ الْإِثْنَيْنِ لِأَعْدَائِنَا وَ الثَّلَاثَاءُ لِبَنِي أُمَيَّةَ وَ الْأَرْبِعَاءُ يَوْمُ شُرْبِ الدَّوَاءِ وَ الْخَمِيسُ تُقْضَى فِيهِ الْحَوَائِجُ وَ الْجُمُعَةُ لِلتَّنَظُّفِ وَ التَّطَيُّبِ

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from someone else,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'The Saturday is for us-asws, and the Sunday is for our-asws Shias, and the Monday is for our-asws enemies, and the Tuesday is for the clan of Umayya, and the Wednesday is day of drinking the medication, and the Thursday the needs are fulfilled in it, and the Friday is for the cleansing and the perfuming.

وَ هُوَ عِيدُ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَ هُوَ أَفْضَلُ مِنَ الْفِطْرِ وَ الْأَضْحَى وَ يَوْمُ الْغَدِيرِ أَفْضَلُ الْأَعْيَادِ وَ هُوَ الثَّامِنَ عَشَرَ مِنْ ذِي الْحِجَّةِ وَ كَانَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَخْرُجُ قَائِمُنَا أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ تَقُومُ الْقِيَامَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ مَا مِنْ عَمَلٍ أَفْضَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنَ الصَّلَوَاتِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ.

And it is an Eid of the Muslims, and it is superior than (Eid) Al-Fitr and (Eid) Al-Azha; and the day of Al-Ghadeer is most superior of the Eid(s), and it is the 18th of Zil Hijja, and it was the day of Friday, and our-asws Qaim-ajfj of People-asws of the Household will emerge on the day of Friday, and the Qiyamah will be established on the day of Friday, and there is none from a deed of the day of Friday superior to sending the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww''.[8]

[6] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 5 b
[7] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 6
[8] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 7 a

وَ مِنْهُ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُصْعَبٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ غَالِبٍ عَنْ دِينَارٍ مَوْلَى أَنَسٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: إِنَّ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعٌ وَ عِشْرُونَ سَاعَةً لِلَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِي كُلِّ سَاعَةٍ سِتُّ مِائَةِ أَلْفِ عَتِيقٍ مِنَ النَّارِ.

And from him, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali Bin Muhammad Al Attar, from Muhammad Bin Mus'ab, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Ghalib, from Dinar a slave of Anas,

'From the Prophet-saww having said: 'On the night of Friday there are twenty-four hours for Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic. In every hour there are six hundred thousand liberations from the Fire''.[9]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ الْيَقْطِينِيِّ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ جَدِّهِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ وَ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع مَنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ حَاجَةٌ فَلْيَطْلُبْهَا فِي ثَلَاثِ سَاعَاتٍ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ سَاعَةٍ تَزُولُ الشَّمْسُ وَ سَاعَةٍ فِي آخِرِ اللَّيْلِ.

And from him, from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Al Yaqteeny, from Al Qasim Bin Yahya, from his grandfather Al-Hassan, from Abu Baseer and Muhammad Bin Muslim,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen-asws said: 'One who were to have a need for him to Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic, let him seek it during three hours – (an hour) during the day of Friday, and an hour at decline of the sun, and an hour in the end of the night''.[10]

8- مَعَانِي الْأَخْبَارِ، عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الْقَطَّانِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ حُكَيْمٍ عَنْ أَبِي قُتَيْبَةَ عَنِ الْأَصْبَغِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ رَافِعٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ آبَائِهِ عَنْ فَاطِمَةَ بِنْتِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهَا قَالَتْ سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ص يَقُولُ إِنَّ فِي الْجُمُعَةِ لَسَاعَةً لَا يُوَافِقُهَا رَجُلٌ مُسْلِمٌ يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِيهَا خَيْراً إِلَّا أَعْطَاهُ إِيَّاهُ

(The book) 'Ma'any Al Akhbar' – from Ahmad Bin Al-Hassan Al Qattan, from Abdul Rahman Bin Muhammad Bin Hammad, from Yahya Bin Hukeym, from Abu Quteyba, from Al Asbagh Bin Zayd, from Sa'ad Bin Rafie,

'From Zayd son of Ali-asws (Bin Al-Husayn-asws), from his forefathers-asws, from (Syeda) Fatima-asws daughter-asws of the Prophet-saww, may the Salawaat of Allah-azwj upon her-asws. She-asws said: 'I-asws heard the Prophet-saww saying: 'During the Friday there is an hour, no Muslim man will come to it asking Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic during it for goodness except He-azwj will Give it to him''.

قَالَتْ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَيُّ سَاعَةٍ هِيَ

She-asws said: 'I-asws said, 'O Rasool-Allah-saww! Which hour is it?'

قَالَ ص إِذَا تَدَلَّى نِصْفُ عَيْنِ الشَّمْسِ لِلْغُرُوبِ

He-saww said: 'When half the eye (disc) of the sun begins the setting'.

قَالَ وَ كَانَتْ فَاطِمَةُ تَقُولُ لِغُلَامِهَا اصْعَدْ إِلَى الظِّرَابِ فَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ نِصْفَ عَيْنِ الشَّمْسِ قَدْ تَدَلَّى لِلْغُرُوبِ فَأَعْلِمْنِي حَتَّى أَدْعُوَ.

[9] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 7 b
[10] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 7 c

He (Zayd) said, ‘And (Syeda) Fatima-asws used to say to her-asws servant (maid): ‘Ascend to the rooftop. When you see half eye (disc) of the sun to have begun to set, let me-asws know so I-asws can supplicate’’.[11] (derogatory)

9- مَعَانِي الْأَخْبَارِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ عَنِ الصَّفَّارِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَمِيلَةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الْحَلَبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فِي قَوْلِهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَ وَ شاهِدٍ وَ مَشْهُودٍ قَالَ الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ.

(The book) ‘Ma’any Al Akhbar’ – from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Al Waleed, from Al Saffar, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Isa, from Al-Husayn Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Abu Jameela, from Muhammad Al Halby,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws regarding Words of Mighty and Majestic, ***a witness and a witnessed [85:3]***. He-asws said: ‘The witness is the day of Friday, and the witnessed is the day of Arafaat’’.[12]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ أَبَانِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ وَ الْمَوْعُودُ يَوْمُ الْقِيَامَةِ.

Ad from him, from his father, from Muhammad Al Attar, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Musa Bin Al Qasim, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Aban Bin Usman,

‘From Abdul Rahman son of Abu Abdullah-asws, from Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘The witness is the day of Friday, and the witnessed is the day of Arafaat, and the ***And the Promised Day [85:2]*** is the Day of Qiyamah’’.[13]

وَ مِنْهُ بِالْإِسْنَادِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ النَّضْرِ بْنِ سُوَيْدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ هَاشِمٍ عَمَّنْ يَرْوِي عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: سَأَلَهُ الْأَبْرَشُ الْكَلْبِيُّ عَنْ قَوْلِ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَ وَ شاهِدٍ وَ مَشْهُودٍ فَقَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع مَا قِيلَ لَكَ

And from him, by the chain, from Al-Husayn Bin Saeed, from Al Nazr Bin Suweyd, from Muhammad Bin Hashim, from the one who reported it,

‘From Abu Ja’far-asws, he (the narrator) said, ‘Al-Abrash Al-Kalby asked him-asws about words of Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic: ***a witness and a witnessed [85:3]***. Abu Ja’far-asws said: ‘What has been said to you?’

فَقَالَ قَالُوا شَاهِدٌ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ مَشْهُودٌ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ

He said, ‘They are saying, a witness is the day of Friday, and a witnessed is the day of Arafaat’.

فَقَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع لَيْسَ كَمَا قِيلَ لَكَ الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ الْقِيَامَةِ أَ مَا تَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ قَالَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ- ذلِكَ يَوْمٌ مَجْمُوعٌ لَهُ النَّاسُ وَ ذلِكَ يَوْمٌ مَشْهُودٌ.

Abu Ja’far-asws said: ‘It isn’t like what has been said to you. The witness is the day of Arafaat, and the witnessed is the Day of Qiyamah. Have you not read the Quran? Allah-azwj Mighty and

[11] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 8
[12] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 9 a
[13] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 9 b

Majestic Said: ***That would be a Day (in which) the people would be Gathered to it, and that would be a witnessed Day [11:103]***''.[14]

أقول: اختلاف التأويل بحسب اختلاف البطون و اختلاف أحوال السائلين فالمناسب لكل منهم غير ما هو مناسب للآخر و قد مضى في خبر آخر أن الشاهد رسول الله ص و المشهود أمير المؤمنين ع و سيأتي بعض الأخبار في هذا المعنى في باب عرفة.

I (Majlisi) am saying, 'The interpretation varies according to the different inner understandings and the varying conditions of the questioners. What is appropriate for one might not be appropriate for another. It has been narrated in another report that the witness is Rasool-Allah-saww and the witnessed is Amir Al-Momineen-asws, and I shall bring some of the Ahadeeth in this meaning in the chapter on Arafaat'.

10- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ الْحُورَ الْعِينَ يُؤْذَنُ لَهُنَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَيُشْرِفْنَ عَلَى الدُّنْيَا فَيَقُلْنَ أَيْنَ الَّذِينَ يَخْطُبُونَّا إِلَى رَبِّنَا.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Ibrahim Bin Abdul Hameed,

'From Al-Husayn son of Ja'far-asws, from Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'The maiden Houries have permission for them on the day of Friday to overlook upon the world. They said, 'Where are the ones who will be proposing for us to our Lord-azwj?''[15]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ يُوسُفَ عَنِ الْمُفَضَّلِ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ: لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ لَيْلَةٌ غَرَّاءُ وَ يَوْمُهَا يَوْمٌ أَزْهَرُ وَ لَيْسَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ يَوْمٌ تَغْرُبُ فِيهِ الشَّمْسُ أَكْثَرَ مُعْتَقاً فِيهِ مِنَ النَّارِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from him, from his father, from Al-Hassan Bin Yusuf, from Al Mufazzal Bin Salih,

'From Muhammad-asws Bin Ali-asws having said: 'The night of Friday is a night of honour and its day is a blossoming day, and there isn't any day upon the earth the sun sets during it with more liberations from the Fire than the day of Friday''.[16]

11- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنِ ابْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ رَفَعَهُ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّ الْمُؤْمِنَ لَيَدْعُو فِي الْحَاجَةِ فَيُؤَخِّرُ اللَّهُ حَاجَتَهُ الَّتِي سَأَلَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ لِيَخُصَّهُ بِفَضْلِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Ibn Mahboub raising it, said,

'Abu Abdullah-asws said: 'The Momin tends to supplicate regarding a need, but Allah-azwj Delays his need which he has asked for up to the Day of Friday in order to specialise it with Grace on the day of Friday'.

وَ قَالَ مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ كُتِبَ لَهُ بَرَاءَةٌ مِنْ ضَغْطَةِ الْقَبْرِ.

[14] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 9 c
[15] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 10 a
[16] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 10 b

And he[asws] said: 'One who dies on the day of Friday, a freedom from compression of the grave is written for him''.[17]

12- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنِ ابْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَمِيلَةَ عَنِ ابْنِ طَرِيفٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: مَنْ مَاتَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ بَرَاءَةً مِنَ النَّارِ وَ مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أُعْتِقَ مِنَ النَّارِ.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Ibn Fazzal, from Abu Jameela, from Ibn Tareyf,

'From Abu Ja'far[asws] having said: 'One who dies on the night of Friday, Allah[azwj] will Write for him a freedom pass from the Fire, and one who dies on the day of Friday will be liberate from the Fire''.[18]

وَ قَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع بَلَغَنِي أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ص قَالَ مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رُفِعَ عَنْهُ عَذَابُ الْقَبْرِ.

And Abu Ja'far[asws] said: 'It has reached me[asws] that the Prophet[saww] said: 'One who dies on the day of Friday or night of Friday, punishment of the grave will be lifted from him''.[19]

13- الْمُقْنِعَةُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فِي قَوْلِهِ سَوْفَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ لَكُمْ رَبِّي قَالَ أَخَّرَهَا إِلَى السَّحَرِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Al Muqnie – from Muhammad Bin Muslim,

'From Abu Abdullah[asws] regarding His[azwj] Words: ***'Soon I will seek Forgiveness of my Lord for you all [12:98]***, he[asws] said: 'He (Yaqoub[as] delayed it to the pre-dawn on the night of Friday''.[20]

14- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، مِمَّا أَرْوِيهِ بِإِسْنَادِي إِلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَعْقُوبَ الْكُلَيْنِيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِثْلُ يَوْمِهَا فَإِنِ اسْتَطَعْتَ أَنْ تُحْيِيَهَا بِالصَّلَاةِ وَ الدُّعَاءِ فَافْعَلْ.

(The book) 'Jamaal Al Usbou' – from what I am reporting with my chain to Muhammad Bin Yaqoub Al Kulayni, by his chain to,

'Al-Sadiq[asws] said: 'The night of Friday is like its day. If you are capable of reviving it with the Salat and the supplication, then do so''.[21]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِي عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَعْقُوبَ الْكُلَيْنِيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى الرِّضَا ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: إِنَّ مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَتَهُ مَاتَ شَهِيداً وَ بُعِثَ آمِناً.

And by my chain from Muhammad Bin Yaqoub Al Kulayni, by his chain to,

[17] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 11
[18] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 12 a
[19] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 12 b
[20] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 13
[21] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 14 a

Al-Reza-asws having said: 'One who dies on the day of Friday and its night, dies a martyr and will be Resurrected in security''.[22]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِي عَنِ الْكُلَيْنِيِّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: سُئِلَ عَنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَتِهَا فَقَالَ لَيْلَتُهَا غَرَّاءُ وَ يَوْمُهَا يَوْمٌ زَاهِرٌ وَ لَيْسَ عَلَى وَجْهِ الْأَرْضِ يَوْمٌ تَغْرُبُ فِيهِ الشَّمْسُ أَكْثَرَ مُعَافًى مِنَ النَّارِ مِنْهُ

And by my chain from Al Kulayni, from Muhammad Bin Yahya, from Muhammad Bin Al-Husayn, from Ali Bin Al Numan, from Umar Bin Yazeed, from Jabir,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws, he (the narrator) said, 'He-asws was asked about the day of Friday and its night. He-asws said: 'Its night is honourable and its day is blossom, and there isn't any day upon surface of the earth in which the sun sets which of more Pardons from the Fire than it.

مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ عَارِفاً بِحَقِّ أَهْلِ هَذَا الْبَيْتِ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ بَرَاءَةً مِنَ النَّارِ وَ بَرَاءَةً مِنْ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ وَ مَنْ مَاتَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أُعْتِقَ مِنَ النَّارِ.

One who dies on the day of Friday having recognised the right of People-asws of this Household, Allah-azwj Write for him a freedom from the Fire, and freedom from punishment of the grave; and one who dies on the night of Friday will be liberated from the Fire''.[23]

15- نَوَادِرُ الرَّاوَنْدِيِّ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ نَادَتِ الطَّيْرُ الطَّيْرَ وَ الْوَحْشُ الْوَحْشَ وَ السِّبَاعُ السِّبَاعَ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ هَذَا يَوْمٌ صَالِحٌ.

(The book) 'Nawadir' of Al Rawandy – by his chain,

'From Musa-asws Bin Ja'far-asws, from his-asws forefathers-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'Whenever it is the day of Friday, the birds call out to the birds, and the beasts to the beasts, and the lions to the lions, 'Greetings be unto you all, this is a righteous day!''[24]

16- مَجَالِسُ ابْنِ الشَّيْخِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ شَاذَانَ عَنِ الْمُعَافَى بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ هَوْذَةَ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ جَعْفَرَ بْنَ مُحَمَّدٍ ع لِمَ سُمِّيَتِ الْجُمُعَةَ

(The book) 'Majalis' of Ibn Al Sheykh – from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Shazan, from Al Muafy Bin Zakariya, from Ahmad Bin Howzat, from Ibrahim Bin Is'haq, from Muhammad Bin Is'haq Al Daylami, from his father who said,

'I asked Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws, 'Why is the Friday (Jummah) named as such?'

قَالَ لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى جَمَعَ فِيهَا خَلْقَهُ لِوَلَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ.

He-asws said: 'Because Allah-azwj the Exalted Gathered His-azwj creatures in it for Wilayah of Muhammad-saww and People-asws of his-saww Household''.[25]

[22] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 14 b
[23] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 14 c
[24] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 15
[25] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 16

17- دَعَوَاتُ الرَّاوَنْدِيِّ، قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع إِنَّ الْعَبْدَ لَيَدْعُو فَيُؤَخِّرُ اللَّهُ حَاجَتَهُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Dawaat' of Al Rawandy' –

'Al-Sadiq[-asws] said: 'The servant tends to supplicate, but Allah[-azwj] Delays his need up to the Day of Friday''.[26]

وَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَنِ السَّاعَةِ الَّتِي يُسْتَجَابُ فِيهَا الدُّعَاءُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ قَالَ مَا بَيْنَ فَرَاغِ الْإِمَامِ عَنِ الْخُطْبَةِ إِلَى أَنْ تَسْتَوِيَ الصُّفُوفُ وَ سَاعَةٌ أُخْرَى مِنْ آخِرِ النَّهَارِ إِلَى غُرُوبِ الشَّمْسِ وَ كَانَتْ فَاطِمَةُ ع تَدْعُو فِي ذَلِكَ الْوَقْتِ.

And from Abdullah Bin Sinan who said,

'I asked Abu Abdullah[-asws] about the hour in which the supplication is Answered on the day of Friday. He[-asws] said: 'What is between the prayer leader being free from the sermon up to the rows are straightened; and another hour is from end of the day up to setting of the sun; and (Syeda) Fatima[-asws] used to supplicate during that time''.[27]

وَ عَنْ كَعْبٍ أَنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى اخْتَارَ مِنَ السَّاعَاتِ سَاعَاتِ الصَّلَوَاتِ وَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ اللَّيَالِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ وَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الشُّهُورِ شَهْرَ رَمَضَانَ

And from Ka'ab –

'Allah[-azwj] the Exalted Chose from the hours, hours of the Salat(s), and Chose from the days the day of Friday, and Chose from the nights Laylat Al-Qadr, and Chose from the month the month of Ramazan.

فَالصَّلَاةُ يُكَفِّرُ مَا بَيْنَهَا وَ بَيْنَ الصَّلَاةِ الْأُخْرَى وَ الْجُمُعَةُ تُكَفِّرُ بَيْنَهَا وَ بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ الْأُخْرَى وَ يَزِيدُ ثَلَاثاً وَ شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ يُكَفِّرُ مَا بَيْنَهُ وَ بَيْنَ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانٍ آخَرَ وَ الْحَجُّ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ وَ هُوَ مَا بَيْنَ حَسَنَتَيْنِ حَسَنَةٍ يَنْتَظِرُهَا وَ حَسَنَةٍ قَضَاهَا وَ مَا مِنْ أَيَّامٍ أَحَبَّ إِلَى اللَّهِ مِنْ عَشْرِ ذِي الْحَجَّةِ وَ لَا لَيَالٍ أَفْضَلَ مِنْهَا.

The Salat atones (expiates) for what is between it and another Salat, and the Friday atones between it and the other Friday and an additional three (days), and month Ramazan atones for what is between it and the other month of Ramazan, and the Hajj is similar to that, and it is what is between the two good deeds – a good deed of awaiting it and a good deed of fulfilling it; and there is none from the days more Beloved to Allah[-azwj] than 10th of Zulhijjah, nor any night superior to it''.[28]

18- الْمُقْتَضَبُ، لِأَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَيَّاشٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ الْحِمْيَرِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ هِلَالٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنِ ابْنِ غَزْوَانَ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ اللَّهَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ الْجُمُعَةَ وَ مِنَ الشُّهُورِ شَهْرَ رَمَضَانَ وَ مِنَ اللَّيَالِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ الْخَبَرَ.

(The book) 'Al Muqtazab' of Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Ayyash, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Al Attar, from Abdullah Bin Ja'far Al Himeyri, from Ahmad Bin Hilal, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibn Gazwan, from Abu Baseer,

[26] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 17 a
[27] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 17 b
[28] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 17 c

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws, from his-asws forefathers-asws having said: ‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘Allah-azwj Chose from the days, the Friday, and from the months, month of Ramazan, and from the night, Laylat Al Qadr’ – the Hadeeth’’.[29]

19- عُدَّةُ الدَّاعِي، قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع مَا طَلَعَتِ الشَّمْسُ بِيَوْمٍ أَفْضَلَ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ إِنَّ كَلَامَ الطَّيْرِ فِيهِ إِذَا لَقِيَ بَعْضُهَا بَعْضاً سَلَامٌ سَلَامٌ يَوْمٌ صَالِحٌ.

(The book) ‘Uddat Al Daie’ –

‘Al-Sadiq-asws said: ‘The sun does not emerge in a day superior to the day of Friday, and that the birds speak to each other during it greeting, ‘Greetings be on a righteous day!’’[30]

وَ رُوِيَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص كَانَ إِذَا خَرَجَ مِنَ الْبَيْتِ فِي دُخُولِ الصَّيْفِ خَرَجَ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ إِذَا أَرَادَ أَنْ يَدْخُلَ عِنْدَ دُخُولِ الشِّتَاءِ دَخَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And it is reported that Rasool-Allah-saww, whenever he-saww went out from the house in the entry of the summer, went out on the day of Thursday, and whenever he-saww wanted to enter at the entry of the winter, entered on the day of Friday’’.[31]

وَ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: كَانَ يَدْخُلُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَخْرُجُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from Ibn Abbas who said, ‘He-saww used to enter on the day of Friday and go on out the night of Friday’’.[32]

وَ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع إِذَا أَرَدْتَ أَنْ تَتَصَدَّقَ بِشَيْءٍ قَبْلَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَخِّرْهُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from Al-Baqir-asws: ‘Whenever he-saww wanted to donate something before the Friday, would delay it to the day of Friday’’.[33]

وَ عَنْ أَحَدِهِمَا ع أَنَّ الْعَبْدَ الْمُؤْمِنَ يَسْأَلُ الْحَاجَةَ فَيُؤَخِّرُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ قَضَاءَ حَاجَتِهِ الَّتِي سَأَلَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from one of the two (5th or 6th Imam-asws): ‘The Momin servants asks the need, but Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic Delays fulfilment of his need which he had asked for, up to the day of Friday’’.[34]

وَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع فِي قَوْلِ يَعْقُوبَ لِبَنِيهِ سَوْفَ أَسْتَغْفِرُ لَكُمْ رَبِّي قَالَ أَخَّرَهُمْ إِلَى السَّحَرِ مِنْ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ فِي نَهَارِ الْجُمُعَةِ سَاعَتَانِ مَا بَيْنَ فَرَاغِ الْخَطِيبِ مِنَ الْخُطْبَةِ إِلَى أَنْ تَسْتَوِيَ الصُّفُوفُ بِالنَّاسِ وَ أُخْرَى مِنْ آخِرِ النَّهَارِ

And from Al-Sadiq-asws regarding Words of Yaqoub-as (in the Quran) to his-as sons: ***‘Soon I will seek Forgiveness of my Lord for you all [12:98]***, he-asws said: ‘He-as delayed them up to the pre-dawn of the night of Friday; and in the day of Friday there are two hours, what is between

[29] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 18
[30] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 a
[31] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 b
[32] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 c
[33] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 d
[34] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 e

from the preacher being free from the sermon up to straightening of the rows with the people, and another from end of the day'.

وَ رُوِيَ إِذَا غَابَ نِصْفُ الْقُرْصِ.

And it is reported, when half the disc (of the sun) disappears''.[35]

20- عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص خَيْرُ يَوْمٍ طَلَعَتْ عَلَيْهِ الشَّمْسُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فِيهِ خُلِقَ آدَمُ ع وَ فِيهِ أُدْخِلَ الْجَنَّةَ وَ فِيهِ أُخْرِجَ وَ لَا تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ إِلَّا فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from the Prophet[-saww]: 'The best day the sun has emerged upon is the day of Friday. Adam[-as] was created during it, and he[-as] entered the Paradise during it and was expelled during it, and the Hour will not be established except during the day of Friday''.[36]

وَ رَوَى أَبُو بَصِيرٍ فِي الصَّحِيحِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ ع يَقُولُ مَا طَلَعَتِ الشَّمْسُ بِيَوْمٍ أَفْضَلَ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And it is reported by Abu Baseer in the correct (Hadeeth). He said, 'I heard Abu Ja'far[-asws] saying: 'The sun has not emerged in a day superior to the day of Friday''.[37]

وَ رَوَى الْبَرَنْطِيُّ عَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ سَيِّدُ الْأَيَّامِ يُضَاعِفُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِيهِ الْحَسَنَاتِ وَ يَمْحُو فِيهِ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ يَرْفَعُ فِيهِ الدَّرَجَاتِ وَ يَسْتَجِيبُ فِيهِ الدَّعَوَاتِ وَ يَكْشِفُ فِيهِ الْكُرُبَاتِ وَ يَقْضِي فِيهِ الْحَاجَاتِ الْعِظَامَ وَ هُوَ يَوْمُ الْمَزِيدِ

And it is reported by Al Bazanty –

'From Al-Reza[-asws] having said: 'Rasool-Allah[-saww] said: 'The day of Friday is chief of the days. Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic Doubles the good deeds in it and Deletes the evil deeds in it, and Raises the ranks in it, and Answers the supplications in it, Removes the distresses in it, and Fulfils the mighty needs in it, and it is the day of increase.

لِلَّهِ فِيهِ عُتَقَاءُ وَ طُلَقَاءُ مِنَ النَّارِ مَا دَعَا اللَّهَ فِيهِ أَحَدٌ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَ عَرَفَ حَقَّهُ وَ حُرْمَتَهُ إِلَّا كَانَ حَتْماً عَلَى اللَّهِ أَنْ يَجْعَلَهُ مِنْ عُتَقَائِهِ وَ طُلَقَائِهِ مِنَ النَّارِ

There are liberations for Allah[-azwj] and releases from the Fire. No one from the people will supplicate to Allah[-azwj] in it, and recognise its right and its sanctity except it would be inevitable upon that He[-azwj] Makes him from the liberated and the released ones from the Fire.

وَ إِنْ مَاتَ فِي يَوْمِهِ أَوْ لَيْلَتِهِ مَاتَ شَهِيداً وَ بُعِثَ آمِناً وَ مَا اسْتَخَفَّ أَحَدٌ بِحُرْمَتِهِ وَ ضَيَّعَ حَقَّهُ إِلَّا كَانَ حَقّاً عَلَى اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ أَنْ يُصْلِيَهُ نَارَ جَهَنَّمَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَتُوبَ.

And if he were to die during its day or its night, would die a martyr, and be Resurrected in security; and no one taking lightly with its sanctity and wastes its right except there would be a right upon Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic that He[-azwj] Makes him arrive to the Hellfire except if he repents''.[38]

[35] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 19 f
[36] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 20 a
[37] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 20 b
[38] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 20 c

21- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، رَوَى الْمُعَلَّى بْنُ خُنَيْسٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ مَنْ وَافَقَ مِنْكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلَا يَشْتَغِلَنَّ بِشَيْءٍ غَيْرِ الْعِبَادَةِ فَإِنَّ فِيهِ يُغْفَرُ لِلْعِبَادِ وَ تَنْزِلُ عَلَيْهِمُ الرَّحْمَةُ.

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' – It is reported by Al Moalla Bin Khuneys who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah-asws saying: 'The one from you who comes across the day of Friday should not pre-occupy with anything other than the worship for during it there is Forgiveness for the servants and the Mercy descends upon them''.[39]

وَ رُوِيَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: إِنَّ لِلْجُمُعَةِ حَقّاً وَاجِباً فَإِيَّاكَ أَنْ تُضَيِّعَ أَوْ تُقَصِّرَ فِي شَيْءٍ مِنْ عِبَادَةِ اللَّهِ وَ التَّقَرُّبِ إِلَيْهِ تَعَالَى بِالْعَمَلِ الصَّالِحِ وَ تَرْكِ الْمَحَارِمِ كُلِّهَا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يُضَاعِفُ فِيهِ الْحَسَنَاتِ وَ يَمْحُو فِيهِ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ يَرْفَعُ فِيهِ الدَّرَجَاتِ

And it is reported from Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'For the Friday there is an obligatory right, therefore beware of wasting it or being deficient regarding anything from the worship of Allah-azwj and drawing closer to Him-azwj the Exalted with the righteous deeds; and shun the Prohibitions, all of them, for Allah-azwj Doubles the good deeds during it and Deletes the evils deeds in it, and Raises the ranks in it.

وَ يَوْمُهُ مِثْلُ لَيْلَتِهِ فَإِنِ اسْتَطَعْتَ أَنْ تُحْيِيَهَا بِالدُّعَاءِ وَ الصَّلَاةِ فَافْعَلْ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى يُضَاعِفُ فِيهَا الْحَسَنَاتِ وَ يَمْحُو فِيهَا السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَاسِعٌ كَرِيمٌ.

And its day is like its night. If you are capable in reviving it with the supplication and the Salat, then do so, for Allah-azwj the Exalted Doubles the good deeds in it, and Deletes the evil deeds in it, and Allah-azwj is Capacious, Benevolent''.[40]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الشَّاهِدُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمَشْهُودُ يَوْمُ عَرَفَةَ.

And from him,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'The witness is the day of Friday, and the witness is the day of Arafaat''.[41]

وَ رَوَى مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ بَزِيعٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ: قُلْتُ لَهُ بَلَغَنِي أَنَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَقْصَرُ الْأَيَّامِ

And it is reported by Muhammad Bin Ismail Bin Bazie,

'From Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza-asws, he (the narrator) said, 'I said to him-asws, 'It has reached me that the day of Friday is shortest of the days'.

قَالَ كَذَلِكَ هُوَ

He-asws said: 'It is like that'.

[39] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 21 a
[40] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 21 b
[41] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 21 c

قُلْتُ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ كَيْفَ ذَاكَ

I said, ‘May I be sacrificed for you-asws! How is that so?’

قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَجْمَعُ أَرْوَاحَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ تَحْتَ عَيْنِ الشَّمْسِ فَإِذَا رَكَدَتِ الشَّمْسُ عُذِّبَتْ أَرْوَاحُ الْمُشْرِكِينَ بِرُكُودِ الشَّمْسِ فَإِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ رَفَعَ عَنْهُمُ الْعَذَابَ لِفَضْلِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلَا يَكُونُ لِلشَّمْسِ رُكُودٌ.

He (the narrator) said, ‘Abu Abdullah-asws said: ‘Allah-azwj Gathers the souls of the Polytheists beneath eye (disc) of the sun. When the suns is still, souls of the Polytheists are punished with stillness of the sun. Whenever it is the day of Friday, the punishment is raised from them due to merit of the day of Friday, so there is no stillness for the sun’’.[42]

22- قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ هَذَا يَوْمُ عِيدٍ جَعَلَهُ اللَّهُ لِلْمُسْلِمِينَ فَمَنْ جَاءَ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ فَلْيَغْتَسِلْ وَ إِنْ كَانَ عِنْدَهُ طِيبٌ فَلْيَمَسَّ مِنْهُ وَ عَلَيْكُمْ بِالسِّوَاكِ.

Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘This day (Friday) is a day of Eid. Allah-azwj has Made it so for the Muslims. So, the one comes to the Friday (Salat), let him bathe, and if there were to be perfume in his possession, let him touch from it, and upon you all is brushing the teeth’’.[43]

وَ عَنْهُمْ ع الْأَعْيَادُ أَرْبَعَةٌ الْفِطْرُ وَ الْأَضْحَى وَ الْغَدِيرُ وَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And from them-asws: ‘The Eid(s) are four – Al-Fitr, and Al-Azha, and Al-Ghadeer, and the day of Friday’’.[44]

وَ فِي الْحَدِيثِ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص ذَكَرَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقَالَ فِيهِ سَاعَةٌ- لَا يُوَافِقُهَا عَبْدٌ مُسْلِمٌ سَأَلَ اللَّهَ شَيْئاً إِلَّا أَعْطَاهُ إِيَّاهُ.

And in the Hadeeth, Rasool-Allah-saww mentioned the day of Friday, so he-saww said: ‘There is an hour in it, not Muslim servant coming across it would ask Allah-azwj for anything except He-azwj will Give it to him’’.[45]

وَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص مَنْ مَاتَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وُقِيَ عَذَابَ الْقَبْرِ.

And from the Prophet-saww: ‘One who dies on the day of Friday will be saved from punishment of the grave’’.[46]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ يَمُوتُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا وَقَاهُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِتْنَةَ الْقَبْرِ

And from him-asws having said: ‘There is none from a Muslim dying on the night of Friday except Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic will Save him from Fitna of the grave’.

وَ فِي لَفْظٍ آخَرَ إِلَّا يَرَى مِنْ فِتْنَةِ الْقَبْرِ

[42] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 21 d
[43] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 a
[44] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 b
[45] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 c
[46] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 d

And in another wording: ‘Except he will see from Fitna of the grave’.

وَ فِي خَبَرٍ آخَرَ إِلَّا وُقِيَ الْفَتَّانَ.

And in another: ‘Except will be saved from the Fitna’’.[47]

وَ فِي حَدِيثٍ آخَرَ مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ وَ مُسْلِمَةٍ يَمُوتُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا وُقِيَ عَذَابَ الْقَبْرِ وَ فِتْنَتَهُ وَ بَقِيَ لَا حِسَابَ عَلَيْهِ.

And in another Hadeeth: ‘There is none from a Muslim man and Muslim woman dying on the night of Friday or the day of Friday except will be saved from punishment of the grave and its Fitna, and will remain having not Reckoning upon him’’.[48]

وَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّ اللَّهَ اخْتَارَ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَيْئاً وَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And Abu Abdullah[-asws] said: ‘Allah[-azwj] Chose a thing from all things, and He[-azwj] Chose from the days, the day of Friday’’.[49]

23- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، رَوَى أَبُو بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَحَدِهِمَا ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: إِنَّ الْعَبْدَ الْمُؤْمِنَ يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى الْحَاجَةَ فَيُؤَخِّرُ اللَّهُ حَاجَتَهُ الَّتِي سَأَلَ إِلَى لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ لِيَخُصَّهُ بِفَضْلِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) ‘Al Mutahajjid’ – It is reported by Abu Baseer,

‘From one of the two (5th or 6th Imam[-asws]) having said: ‘The Momin servants asks Allah[-azwj] the Exalted for the need, but He[-azwj] Delays his need which he had asked for up to the night of Friday in order to specialise it with merit of the day of Friday’’.[50]

24- الْإِخْتِصَاصُ، رُوِيَ عَنْ جَابِرٍ الْجُعْفِيِّ قَالَ: كُنْتُ لَيْلَةً مِنْ بَعْضِ اللَّيَالِي عِنْدَ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع فَقَرَأْتُ هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ يا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلاةِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَاسْعَوْا إِلى ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ

(The book) ‘Al Ikhtisas’ – It is reported from Jabir Al Jufy who said,

‘In one night from the night I was in the presence of Abu Abdullah[-asws], and I recited this Verse: ***O you those who believe! When there is a call for the Salat on the day of Friday, then hasten to the Zikr of Allah [62:9]***’.

قَالَ فَقَالَ مَهْ يَا جَابِرُ كَيْفَ قَرَأْتَ

He (the narrator) said, ‘He[-asws] said: ‘O Jabir, Shh! How did you recite?’’

قَالَ قُلْتُ يا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلاةِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَاسْعَوْا إِلى ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ

[47] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 e
[48] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 f
[49] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 22 g
[50] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 23

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, '***O you those who believe! When there is a call for the Salat on the day of Friday, then hasten to the Zikr of Allah [62:9]***'.

قَالَ هَذَا تَحْرِيفٌ يَا جَابِرُ

He[-asws] said: 'This is an alteration, O Jabir!''

قَالَ قُلْتُ كَيْفَ أَقْرَأُ جَعَلَنِيَ اللَّهُ فِدَاكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'How should I recite it? May I be sacrificed for you[-asws]!''

قَالَ فَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلَاةِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَامْضُوا إِلَى ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ هَكَذَا نَزَلَتْ يَا جَابِرُ لَوْ كَانَ سَعْياً لَكَانَ عَدْواً مِمَّا كَرِهَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لَقَدْ كَانَ يَكْرَهُ أَنْ يَعْدُوَ الرَّجُلُ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ

He (the narrator) said, 'He[-asws] said: '*O you those who believe! When there is a call for the Salat on the day of Friday, then proceed to the Zikr of Allah[-azwj]!*' This is how it was Revealed, O Jabir. Had it been 'Hasten', it would have been 'running' from what Rasool-Allah[-saww] disliked. He[-saww] used to dislike the man running to the Salat.

يَا جَابِرُ لِمَ سُمِّيَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ

O Jabir! Why has the day of Friday has been named as the day of 'Jummah'?'

قَالَ قُلْتُ تُخْبِرُنِي جَعَلَنِيَ اللَّهُ فِدَاكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'You[-azwj] inform me, may Allah[-azwj] Make me your[-asws] ransom!'

قَالَ أَ فَلَا أُخْبِرُكَ بِتَأْوِيلِهِ الْأَعْظَمِ

He[-asws] said: 'Shall I[-asws] inform you of its mightiest interpretation?''

قَالَ قُلْتُ بَلَى جَعَلَنِيَ اللَّهُ فِدَاكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'Yes, may Allah[-azwj] Make me your[-asws] ransom!'

فَقَالَ يَا جَابِرُ سَمَّى اللَّهُ الْجُمُعَةَ جُمُعَةً لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ جَمَعَ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ وَ جَمِيعَ مَا خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَ الْإِنْسِ وَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَ رَبُّنَا وَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرَضِينَ وَ الْبِحَارَ وَ الْجَنَّةَ وَ النَّارَ وَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ فِي الْمِيثَاقِ

He[-asws] said: 'O Jabir! Allah[-azwj] named the Friday as 'Jummah' because Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic Gathered (Jam'a) during that day, the former ones and the latter ones, and entirety of what Allah[-azwj] Created, from the Jinn and the humans, and all things our Lord[-azwj] Created, and the skies, and the earths and the oceans, and the Paradise and the Fire, and all things Allah[-azwj] Created during the Covenant.

فَأَخَذَ الْمِيثَاقَ مِنْهُمْ لَهُ بِالرُّبُوبِيَّةِ وَ لِمُحَمَّدٍ ص بِالنُّبُوَّةِ وَ لِعَلِيٍّ ع بِالْوَلَايَةِ وَ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ قَالَ اللَّهُ لِلسَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ- ائْتِيا طَوْعاً أَوْ كَرْهاً قالَتا أَتَيْنا طائِعِينَ:

He[-azwj] Took the Covenant from them with the Lordship for Him[-azwj], and with the Prophet-hood for Muhammad[-saww], and with the Wilayah for Ali[-asws]; and during that day Allah[-azwj] Said to the skies and the earth: ***"Come, willingly or unwillingly!" They both said: 'We come willingly' [41:11]***.

فَسَمَّى اللَّهُ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةَ لِجَمْعِهِ فِيهِ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ

Thus Allah[-azwj] Named that day as 'Al-Jummah' due to His[-azwj] Gathering in it the former ones and the latter ones.

ثُمَّ قَالَ عَزَّ وَ جَلَ يا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلاةِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنْ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا الَّذِي جَمَعَكُمْ فِيهِ وَ الصَّلَاةُ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَعْنِي بِالصَّلَاةِ الْوَلَايَةَ وَ هِيَ الْوَلَايَةُ الْكُبْرَى

Then Mighty and Majestic Said: ***O you those who believe! When there is a call for the Salat on the day of Friday, [62:9]***, on this day of yours which you are gathered in; and the Salat is Amir Al-Momineen[-asws], meaning by the Salat, the Wilayah, and it is the great Wilayah.

فَفِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ أَتَتِ الرُّسُلُ وَ الْأَنْبِيَاءُ وَ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ وَ الثَّقَلَانِ الْجِنُّ وَ الْإِنْسُ وَ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَ الْأَرَضُونَ

So, during that day came the Messengers[-as], and the Prophets[-as], and the Angels and all things Allah[-azwj] Created, and the two heavyweights the Jinn and the humans, and the skies, and the earths.

وَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ بِالتَّلْبِيَةِ لِلَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ- فَامْضُوا إِلَى ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَ ذِكْرُ اللَّهِ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ-

And the Momineen should be with the Talbiyyah of Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic (saying 'Here I am O Allah[-azwj]'), then proceed to the Zikr of Allah[-azwj], and Zikr of Allah[-azwj] is Amir Al-Momineen[-asws].

وَ ذَرُوا الْبَيْعَ يَعْنِي الْأَوَّلَ- ذلِكُمْ يَعْنِي بَيْعَةَ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ وَلَايَتَهُ- خَيْرٌ لَكُمْ مِنْ بَيْعَةِ الْأَوَّلِ وَ وَلَايَتِهِ- إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ-

and leave the selling – meaning the first one (Abu Bakr) – ***That*** – meaning allegiance of Amir Al-Momineen[-asws] and his[-asws] Wilayah - ***would be better for you*** – than allegiance of the first one (Abu Bakr) and his governance - ***if you only knew [62:9]***.

فَإِذا قُضِيَتِ الصَّلاةُ يَعْنِي بَيْعَةَ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع- فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ يَعْنِي بِالْأَرْضِ الْأَوْصِيَاءَ أَمَرَ اللَّهُ بِطَاعَتِهِمْ وَ وَلَايَتِهِمْ كَمَا أَمَرَ بِطَاعَةِ الرَّسُولِ وَ طَاعَةِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ كَنَّى اللَّهُ فِي ذَلِكَ عَنْ أَسْمَائِهِمْ فَسَمَّاهُمْ بِالْأَرْضِ- وَ ابْتَغُوا فَضْلَ اللَّهِ

But when you have accomplished the Salat – meaning allegiance of Amir Al-Momineen[-asws] - ***then disperse in the earth [62:10]*** – meaning with the earth being the successors[-asws]. Allah[-azwj] Commanded with obeying them[-asws] and their[-asws] Wilayah just as He[-azwj] Commanded obedience to the Rasool[-saww] and obedience of Amir Al-Momineen[-asws]. Allah[-azwj] Teknonymed

in that of their[-asws] names, so He[-azwj] Named them[-asws] as 'the earth', and seek from the Grace of Allah[-azwj].

قَالَ جَابِرٌ وَ ابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ

Jabir said, '***and seek from the Grace of Allah***?'

قَالَ ع تَحْرِيفٌ هَكَذَا أُنْزِلَتْ وَ ابْتَغُوا فَضْلَ اللَّهِ عَلَى الْأَوْصِيَاءِ- وَ اذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَثِيراً لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ

He[-asws] said: 'Alteration! It was Revealed like this – 'and seek the Grace of Allah[-azwj] being upon the successors[-asws]' - ***and do Zikr of Allah a lot, that you may be successful [62:10]***.

ثُمَّ خَاطَبَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ فِي ذَلِكَ الْمَوْقِفِ مُحَمَّداً فَقَالَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ إِذا رَأَوْا الشُّكَّاكُ وَ الْجَاحِدُونَ- تِجارَةً يَعْنِي الْأَوَّلَ أَوْ لَهْواً يَعْنِي الثَّانِيَ- انْصَرَفُوا إِلَيْهَا

Then Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic Addressed Muhammad[-saww] in that juncture. He[-azwj] Said: 'O Muhammad[-saww]! ***when*** – the doubters and the rejectors - ***they see trade*** – meaning the first one (Abu Bakr) - ***or sport*** – meaning the second one (Umar) – they disperse to go to these'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ انْفَضُّوا إِلَيْهَا

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, '***they break (the Salat) to (go) to it***?'

قَالَ تَحْرِيفٌ هَكَذَا نَزَلَتْ- وَ تَرَكُوكَ مَعَ عَلِيٍ قائِماً-

He[-asws] said: 'Alteration! It was Revealed like this - ***and they leave you standing with Ali[-asws]***.

قُلْ يَا مُحَمَّدُ ما عِنْدَ اللَّهِ مِنْ وَلَايَةِ عَلِيٍّ وَ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ- خَيْرٌ مِنَ اللَّهْوِ وَ مِنَ التِّجارَةِ يَعْنِي بَيْعَةَ الْأَوَّلِ وَ الثَّانِي- لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا

Say: - O Muhammad[-saww]! - ***'Whatever is in the Presence of Allah*** – from the Wilayah of Ali[-asws] and the successors[-asws] - ***is better than the sport and the trade*** – meaning allegiance of the first one and the second one, ***for those who are pious***.

قَالَ قُلْتُ لَيْسَ فِيهَا لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'There isn't in it (the words): 'For those who are pious!'

قَالَ فَقَالَ بَلَى هَكَذَا نَزَلَتْ وَ أَنْتُمْ هُمُ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا وَ اللَّهُ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ.

He (the narrator) said, 'He[-asws] said: 'Yes, that is how it was Revealed, and you (Shias) are those who are pious, ***and Allah is the best of the sustainers [62:11]***''.[51]

وَ مِنْهُ رَوَى عَلِيُّ بْنُ مَهْزِيَارَ رَفَعَهُ إِلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ مَاتَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ عَارِفاً بِحَقِّنَا أُعْتِقَ مِنَ النَّارِ وَ كُتِبَ لَهُ بَرَاءَةٌ مِنْ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ.

[51] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 24 a

And from him, it is reported by Ali Bin Mahziyar raising it to,

Abu Abdullah-asws said: 'One who dies on the night of Friday being a recogniser of our-asws rights will be liberated from the Fire and it will be written for him a freedom pass from punishment of the grave''.[52]

25- دَعَائِمُ الْإِسْلَامِ، عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ الْبَاقِرِ ع قَالَ: لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ غَرَّاءُ وَ يَوْمُهَا أَزْهَرُ وَ مَا مِنْ مُؤْمِنٍ مَاتَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا كُتِبَ لَهُ بَرَاءَةٌ مِنْ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ وَ إِنْ مَاتَ فِي يَوْمِهَا أُعْتِقَ مِنَ النَّارِ وَ لَا بَأْسَ بِالصَّلَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ كُلِّهِ لِأَنَّهُ لَا تُسْعَرُ فِيهِ النَّارُ.

(The book) 'Da'aim Al Islam' –

'From Abu Ja'far Al-Baqir-asws having said: 'The night of Friday is honourable and its day blossoms, and there is no Momin dying on the night of Friday except it will be written for him a freedom pass from punishment of the grave, and if he dies during its day, he will be liberated from the Fire, and there is no problem with the Salat on the day of Friday, all of it, because the Fire is no inflamed during it''.[53]

وَ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ وَ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُمَا قَالا إِذَا كَانَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَمَرَ اللَّهُ مَلَكاً يُنَادِي مِنْ أَوَّلِ اللَّيْلِ إِلَى آخِرِهِ وَ يُنَادِي فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ غَيْرِ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنْ ثُلُثِ اللَّيْلِ الْآخَرِ هَلْ مِنْ سَائِلٍ فَأُعْطِيَهُ هَلْ مِنْ تَائِبٍ فَأَتُوبَ إِلَيْهِ هَلْ مِنْ مُسْتَغْفِرٍ فَأَغْفِرَ لَهُ يَا طَالِبَ الْخَيْرِ أَقْبِلْ يَا طَالِبَ الشَّرِّ أَقْصِرْ.

And from Al-Baqir-asws and Al-Sadiq-asws, both said: 'When it were to be the night of Friday Allah-azwj Commands an Angel to call out from beginning of the night up to its end, and he calls out during every night apart from the night of Friday from the last third of the night: 'Is there any beggar so I-azwj can Give him? Is there any repentant so I-azwj can Turn to him? Is there anyone seeking Forgiveness so I-azwj can Forgive him? O seeker of the good, come forward! O seeker of the evil cut short!''[54]

وَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ سَاعَةٌ- لَا يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ فِيهَا شَيْئاً إِلَّا أَعْطَاهُ وَ هِيَ مِنْ حِينِ نُزُولِ الشَّمْسِ إِلَى حِينِ يُنَادَى بِالصَّلَاةِ.

And from Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'During the day of Friday there is an hour, no Momin servant will ask Allah-azwj for anything during it except he would be Given it, and it is from when the sun declines up to when it is called for the Salat''.[55]

26- تَفْسِيرُ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ حَرِيزٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ الرَّبَّ تَعَالَى يُنْزِلُ أَمْرَهُ كُلَّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ مِنْ أَوَّلِ اللَّيْلِ وَ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ فِي الثُّلُثِ الْأَخِيرِ أَمَامَهُ مَلَكَانِ

Tafseer Ali Bin Ibrahim – from his father, from Hammad, from Hareez,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'The Exalted Lord-azwj Sends down His-azwj Command every night of Friday from beginning of the night, and during every night in the last third, having two Angels in front of it.

[52] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 24 b
[53] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 25 a
[54] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 25 b
[55] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 25 c

فَيُنَادِي هَلْ مِنْ تَائِبٍ فَيُتَابَ عَلَيْهِ هَلْ مِنْ مُسْتَغْفِرٍ فَيُغْفَرَ لَهُ هَلْ مِنْ سَائِلٍ فَيُؤْتَى سُؤْلَهُ اللَّهُمَّ أَعْطِ كُلَّ مُنْفِقٍ خَلَفاً وَ كُلَّ مُمْسِكٍ تَلَفاً إِلَى أَنْ يَطْلُعَ الْفَجْرُ ثُمَّ عَادَ أَمْرُ الرَّبِّ إِلَى عَرْشِهِ يُقَسِّمُ الْأَرْزَاقَ بَيْنَ الْعِبَادِ

He (Angel) calls out, 'Is there any repentant so He-azwj can Turn to him? Is there any seeker of Forgiveness so He-azwj can Forgive for him? Is there any beggar so He-azwj can Grant his request? O Allah-azwj! Give every spender a replacement, and every withholder a damage!' – up to the emergence of dawn. Then the Command of the Lord-azwj returns to its Lord-azwj for Him-azwj to distribute the sustenance between the servants'.

ثُمَّ قَالَ لِلْفُضَيْلِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ يَا فُضَيْلُ نَصِيبَكَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَ هُوَ قَوْلُهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَ وَ ما أَنْفَقْتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ فَهُوَ يُخْلِفُهُ وَ هُوَ خَيْرُ الرَّازِقِينَ.

Then he-asws said to Al-Fuzeyl Bin Yasaar: 'O Fuzeyl! (Attain) your share from that, and it is Words of Mighty and Majestic: ***And whatever you spend from anything, He will Replace it, and He is the best of the Sustainers [34:39]***''.[56]

27- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، لِلشَّيْخِ الْفَقِيهِ أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْقُمِّيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ص إِنَّ جَبْرَئِيلَ أَتَانِي بِمِرْآةٍ فِي وَسَطِهَا كَالنُّكْتَةِ السَّوْدَاءِ فَقُلْتُ لَهُ يَا جَبْرَائِيلُ مَا هَذِهِ

(The book) 'Kitab Al Arous' of the Sheykh, the jurist Muhammad Ja'far Bin Ahmad Bin Ali Al Qummi, by his chain,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'The Prophet-saww said: 'Jibraeel-as came to me-saww with a mirror, there was a black dot in the middle of it. I-saww said to him-as: 'O Jibraeel-as! What is this?'

قَالَ هَذِهِ الْجُمُعَةُ

He-as said: 'This is the Friday'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ وَ مَا الْجُمُعَةُ

He-saww said, 'I-saww said, 'And what is the Friday?'

قَالَ لَكُمْ فِيهَا خَيْرٌ كَثِيرٌ

He-as said: 'There is a lot of good in it for you all!'

قَالَ قُلْتُ وَ مَا الْخَيْرُ الْكَثِيرُ

He-saww said: 'I-saww said: 'And what is 'the lot of good'?'

فَقَالَ تَكُونُ لَكَ عِيداً وَ لِأُمَّتِكَ مِنْ بَعْدِكَ

[56] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 26

He[-as] said: 'It will be an Eid (festival) for you[-saww] and for your[-saww] community from after you[-saww]'.

قُلْتُ وَ مَا لَنَا فِيهَا

I[-saww] said: 'And what is for us in it?'

قَالَ لَكُمْ فِيهَا سَاعَةٌ- لَا يُوَافِقُهَا عَبْدٌ مُسْلِمٌ يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ مَسْأَلَةً فِيهَا وَ هِيَ لَهُ قِسْمٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا أَعْطَاهَا وَ إِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُ قِسْمٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا ذُخِرَتْ لَهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ أَفْضَلُ مِنْهَا وَ إِنْ تَعَوَّذَ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا هُوَ عَلَيْهِ مَكْتُوبٌ صَرَفَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ مَا هُوَ أَعْظَمُ مِنْهُ.

He[-saww] said: 'There is an hour for you all during it, no Muslim servant will come across it asking Allah[-azwj] a request in it, and it is an apportionment for him in the world, except he will be Given it, and if it does not happen to be an apportionment for him in the world, it will be treasured for him in the Hereafter better than it, and if he were to seek Refuge with Allah[-azwj] from evil what is Decreed upon him, Allah[-azwj] would Turn it away from him what is mightier than it''.[57]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ: كُنَّا مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص إِذْ جَاءَ رَجُلٌ فَقَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْأَحَدِ كَيْفَ سُمِّيَ يَوْمَ الْأَحَدِ

And from him, by his chain,

'From Ali[-asws] having said: 'We were with Rasool-Allah[-saww] when a man came. He said, 'O Rasool-Allah[-saww]! May my father and my mother be (sacrificed for) you[-saww]! Inform me about the day of Sunday, why was it named as the day of 'Ahad'?'

فَقَالَ لِأَنَّهُ أَحَدٌ يَوْمَ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ الدُّنْيَا وَ هُوَ أَوَّلُ يَوْمٍ خَلَقَهُ اللَّهُ

He[-saww] said: 'Because it is one day Allah[-azwj] Created the world, and it is the first day Allah[-azwj] had Created'.

فَقَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْإِثْنَيْنِ كَيْفَ سُمِّيَ يَوْمَ الْإِثْنَيْنِ

He said, 'May my father and my mother (be sacrificed) for you[-saww], O Rasool-Allah[-saww]! Inform me about the day of Monday, how come it is named as the day of 'Isnayn'?'

قَالَ لِأَنَّهُ ثَانِيَ يَوْمٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ الدُّنْيَا وَ هُوَ يَوْمٌ وُلِدَتْ فِيهِ وَ يَوْمٌ نَزَلَتْ فِيهِ النُّبُوَّةُ وَ أَخْبَرَنِي حَبِيبِي أَنَّهُ يَوْمٌ أُقْبَضُ فِيهِ

He[-saww] said: 'Because it is the second (Isnayn) day Allah[-saww] Allah[-azwj] Created the world, and it is a day I[-saww] was blessed to (my[-saww] parents[-asws]), and the day the Prophet-hood was Revealed in it, and my[-saww] beloved (Jibraeel[-as]) informed me that it is the day I[-saww] will be passing away in'.

فَقَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الثَّلَاثَاءِ

[57] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 a

He said, ‘May my father and my mother be (sacrificed) for you-saww, O Rasool-Allah-saww! Inform me about the day of Tuesday (Al-Salasa)’.

فَقَالَ هُوَ ثَالِثُ يَوْمٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَ هُوَ يَوْمٌ تَابَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ عَلَى آدَمَ وَ رَضِيَ عَنْهُ وَ اجْتَبَاهُ وَ هَدَاهُ

He-saww said: ‘It is the third (Salisa) day Allah-azwj had Created the world from, and it is the day Allah-azwj Turned to Adam-as during it and was Satisfied with him-as, and Selected him-as and Guided him-as’.

فَقَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْأَرْبِعَاءِ

He said, ‘May my father and my mother (be sacrificed) for you-saww, O Rasool-Allah-saww! Inform me about the Wednesday (Al-Arbia)’.

فَقَالَ هُوَ رَابِعُ يَوْمٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَ هُوَ يَوْمُ نَحْسٍ مُسْتَمِرٌّ فِيهِ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ الرِّيحَ الصَّرْصَرَ

He-saww said: ‘It is the fourth (Rabia) day Allah-azwj Created from the world, and it is an inauspicious day of continuous bad luck. Allah-azwj Created Al-Sarsar wind during it’.

قَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْخَمِيسِ

He said, ‘May my father and my mother be (sacrificed) for you-saww, O Rasool-Allah-saww! Inform me about the day of Thursday (Al-Khamis)’.

فَقَالَ ص هُوَ خَامِسُ يَوْمٍ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا لَيْلُهُ أَنِيسٌ وَ نَهَارُهُ جَلِيسٌ وَ فِيهِ رُفِعَ إِدْرِيسُ وَ لُعِنَ فِيهِ إِبْلِيسُ

He-saww said: ‘It is the fifth (Khamis) day Allah-azwj Created from the world. It’s night is a comforter and its day is a companion, and Idrees-as was Raised in it, and Iblees-la was Cursed in it’.

قَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ

He said, ‘May my father and my mother (be sacrificed) for you-saww, O Rasool-Allah-saww! Inform me about the day of Friday (Al-Jummah)’.

فَبَكَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص وَ قَالَ سَأَلْتَنِي عَنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ

Rasool-Allah-saww wept, and said: ‘You have asked me-asws about the day of Friday’.

فَقَالَ نَعَمْ

He said, ‘Yes’.

فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص تُسَمِّيهِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ فِي السَّمَاءِ يَوْمَ الْمَزِيدِ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ آدَمَ ع- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ نَفَخَ اللَّهُ فِي آدَمَ الرُّوحَ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ أَسْكَنَ اللَّهُ آدَمَ فِيهِ الْجَنَّةَ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ أَسْجَدَ اللَّهُ مَلَائِكَتَهُ لِآدَمَ-

Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'The Angels in the sky have named it as the day of increase (Al-Mazeed). The day of Friday, Allah-azwj Created Adam-as in it! The day of Friday is a day Allah-azwj Blew the Spirit into Adam-as! The day of Friday is a day Allah-azwj Settled Adam-as into the Paradise during it! The day of Friday is a day Allah-azwj Told the Angels to prostrate to Adam-as!

يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ جَمَعَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ لِآدَمَ حَوَّاءَ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ قَالَ اللَّهُ لِلنَّارِ- كُونِي بَرْداً وَ سَلاماً عَلى إِبْراهِيمَ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ اسْتُجِيبَ فِيهِ دُعَاءُ يَعْقُوبَ ع- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ غَفَرَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ ذَنْبَ آدَمَ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ كَشَفَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ الْبَلَاءَ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ-

The day of Friday is a day in which Allah-azwj Gathered Hawwa-as to Adam-as! The day of Friday is a day in which Allah-azwj Said to the fire: "Be cool and safe unto Ibrahim-as!" The day of Friday is a day in which supplication of Yaqoub-as was Answered! The day of Friday is a day Allah-azwj Forgave a sin of Adam-as! The day of Friday is a day in which Allah-azwj Removed the afflictions from Ayoub-as!

يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ فَدَى اللَّهُ فِيهِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بِذِبْحٍ عَظِيمٍ- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضَ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُمَا- يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ يُتَخَوَّفُ فِيهِ الْهَوْلُ وَ شِدَّةُ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ الْفَزَعُ الْأَكْبَرُ.

The day of Friday is a day in which Allah-azwj Ransomed Ismail-as with a mighty slaughter! The day of Friday is a day in which Allah-azwj Created the skies and the earth and whatever is between the two! The day of Friday is a day in which are feared the horrors and severities of the Qiyamah and the greatest panic!''[58]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ سُمِّيَتِ الْجُمُعَةُ جُمُعَةً لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ جَمَعَ الْخَلْقَ لِوَلَايَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ

And from him, by his chain,

'From Al-Sadiq-asws: 'The Friday is named as 'Jummah' because (during it) Allah-azwj Gathered the creatures for Wilayah of Muhammad-saww and People-asws of his-saww Household'.

وَ قَالَ أَيْضاً سُمِّيَتِ الْجُمُعَةُ جُمُعَةً لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ جَمَعَ لِلنَّبِيِّ ص أَمْرَهُ.

And he-asws said as well: 'The Friday is named as 'Jummah' because Allah-azwj Gathered (Jam'a) for the Prophet-saww, his-saww matters''.[59]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ الْأَوَّلِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ خَلَقَ اللَّهُ الْأَنْبِيَاءَ وَ الْأَوْصِيَاءَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ هُوَ الْيَوْمُ الَّذِي أَخَذَ اللَّهُ فِيهِ مِيثَاقَهُمْ خُلِقْنَا نَحْنُ وَ شِيعَتُنَا مِنْ طِينَةٍ مَخْزُونَةٍ- لَا يَشِذُّ فِيهَا شَاذٌّ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

And from him, by his chain from Ibrahim Bin Abdul Hameed, from his father,

'From Abu Al-Hassan-asws the 1st, he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him-asws saying: 'Allah-azwj Created the Prophets-as and the successors-as on the day of Friday, and it is the day in which

[58] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 b
[59] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 c

Allah-azwj Took the Covenant. We-asws and our-asws Shias are from a treasured clay. No one will deviate from it up to the Day of Qiyamah''.[60]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِذَا كَانَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ رَفَعَتْ حِيتَانُ الْبُحُورِ رُءُوسَهَا وَ دَوَابُّ الْبَرَارِي ثُمَّ نَادَتْ بِصَوْتٍ طَلِقٍ رَبَّنَا لَا تُعَذِّبْنَا بِذُنُوبِ الْآدَمِيِّينَ.

And from him, by his chain,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'Whenever it is the night of Friday, fishes of the oceans raise their heads, and (so do) creatures of the land, then they call out in a loud voice, 'Lord-azwj, do not Seize us due to sins of the human beings!''[61]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع إِنَّ لِلَّهِ عُتَقَاءَ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ فَتَعَرَّضُوا لِرَحْمَةِ اللَّهِ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ مَنْ مَاتَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَقَاهُ اللَّهُ فِتْنَةَ الْقَبْرِ وَ طَبَعَ عَلَيْهِ بِطَابَعِ الشُّهَدَاءِ- لَا يَقُولَنَّ أَحَدُكُمْ كَانَ وَ كَانَ وَ كَتَبَ لَهُ بَرَاءَةً مِنْ ضَغْطَةِ الْقَبْرِ وَ كَانَ شَهِيداً.

And from him, by his chain –

'Al-Sadiq-asws said: 'For Allah-azwj there are liberations during every night of Friday. Therefor present yourselves to the Mercy of Allah-azwj during every night of Friday and the day of Friday; and the one who dies during the night of Friday or the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Save him from Fitna of the grave, and Seal upon him with a seal of the martyrs. Not one of you should be saying, 'It has happened and it has happened', and that a freedom pass has been written for him from compression of the grave, and that he would be a martyr''.[62]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى لَيَأْمُرُ مَلَكاً فَيُنَادِي كُلَّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ مِنْ فَوْقِ عَرْشِهِ مِنْ أَوَّلِ اللَّيْلِ إِلَى آخِرِهِ أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ يَدْعُونِي لِآخِرَتِهِ وَ دُنْيَاهُ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأُجِيبَهُ أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ يَتُوبُ إِلَيَّ مِنْ ذُنُوبِهِ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأَتُوبَ إِلَيْهِ

And from him, by his chain from Abu Baseer,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'Allah-azwj the Exalted tends to Command an Angel so he calls out every night of Friday from above His-azwj Throne, from beginning of the night up to its end: "Is there no Momin servant will supplicate to Me-azwj for his Hereafter and his world before the emergence of dawn so I-azwj an Answer him? Is there no Momin servant repenting to Me-azwj from his sins before the emergence of day so I-azwj can Turn to him?

أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ قَدْ قَتَّرْتُ عَلَيْهِ رِزْقَهُ فَيَسْأَلَنِي الزِّيَادَةَ فِي رِزْقِهِ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأَزِيدَهُ وَ أُوَسِّعَ عَلَيْهِ أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ سَقِيمٌ فَيَسْأَلَنِي أَنْ أَشْفِيَهُ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأُعَافِيَهُ

Is there no Momin servant I-azwj has Restricted his sustenance upon him, so he would ask Me-azwj for the increase in his sustenance before the emergence of daw so I-azwj can Increase it and Expand it upon him? Is there no Momin servant who is sick so he asks Me-azwj to Heal him before the emergence of day, so I-azwj can Grant him well being?

[60] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 d
[61] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 e
[62] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 f

أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ مَغْمُومٌ مَحْبُوسٌ يَسْأَلُنِي أَنْ أُطْلِقَهُ مِنْ حَبْسِهِ وَ أُفَرِّجَ عَنْهُ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأُطْلِقَهُ وَ أُخَلِّيَ سَبِيلَهُ أَ لَا عَبْدٌ مُؤْمِنٌ مَظْلُومٌ يَسْأَلُنِي أَنْ آخُذَ لَهُ بِظُلَامَتِهِ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ فَأَنْتَصِرَ لَهُ وَ آخُذَ بِظُلَامَتِهِ

Is there no Momin servant who is sad, imprisoned, so he asks Me-azwj to free him from his prison and Grant him relief, before the emergence of dawn, so I-azwj can Free him and Free his way? Is there no Momin servant who is oppressed, asking Me-azwj Seize his grievance for him, before the emergence of day, so I-azwj can Grant victory to him and Seize his oppressor?"'

قَالَ فَلَا يَزَالُ يُنَادِي حَتَّى يَطْلُعَ الْفَجْرُ.

He-asws said: 'He does not cease to call out until the emergence of dawn''.[63]

28- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع الصَّدَقَةُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِأَلْفٍ وَ الصَّدَقَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِأَلْفٍ

(The book) 'Kitab Al Arous' – by his chain,

'Al-Sadiq-asws said: 'The charity (donated) on the night of Friday is (multiplied) by a thousand, and the charity on the day of Friday is (multiplied) by a thousand'.

وَ قَالَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الْفَضْلِ سَوَاءٌ.

And he-asws said: 'The night of Friday and the day of Friday are same in the merit''.[64]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِنَّ اللَّهَ اخْتَارَ الْجُمُعَةَ فَجَعَلَ يَوْمَهَا عِيداً وَ اخْتَارَ لَيْلَهَا فَجَعَلَهَا مِثْلَهَا وَ إِنَّ مِنْ فَضْلِهَا أَنْ لَا يُسْأَلَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ حَاجَةً إِلَّا اسْتُجِيبَ لَهُ

And from him, by his chain –

'Amir Al-Momineen-asws said: 'Allah-azwj Chose the Friday, so He-azwj Made its days as an Eid (festival), and Chose its night so Make it similar to it; and from its merit is that Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic will not be asked on a need on the day of Friday except He-azwj will Respond to it.

وَ إِنِ اسْتَحَقَّ قَوْمٌ عِقَاباً فَصَادَفُوا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَتَهَا صُرِفَ عَنْهُمْ ذَلِكَ وَ لَمْ يَبْقَ شَيْءٌ مِمَّا أَحْكَمَهُ اللَّهُ وَ فَصَّلَهُ إِلَّا أَبْرَمَهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ- فَلَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ أَفْضَلُ اللَّيَالِي وَ يَوْمُهَا أَفْضَلُ الْأَيَّامِ وَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ لَيْلَةٌ غَرَّاءُ وَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمٌ أَزْهَرُ.

And if a people were to deserve Punishment, so they come across the day of Friday and its night, that would be Turned away from that, and there does not remain anything from what Allah-azwj has Judged and Decided it except He-azwj Concludes in during the night of Friday. Thus, the night of Friday is best of the nights and its day is best of the day; and the night of Friday is a night of honour and the day of Friday is a blossoming day''.[65]

[63] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 27 g
[64] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 a
[65] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 b

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع اجْتَنِبُوا الْمَعَاصِيَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ السَّيِّئَةَ مُضَاعَفَةٌ وَ الْحَسَنَةَ مُضَاعَفَةٌ وَ مَنْ تَرَكَ مَعْصِيَةَ اللَّهِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ كُلَّ مَا سَلَفَ فِيهِ وَ قِيلَ لَهُ اسْتَأْنِفِ الْعَمَلَ

And from him, by his chain,

'Al-Sadiq[-asws] said: 'Shun the acts of disobedience on the night of Friday, for the evil deeds are doubles and the good deeds are doubled; and the one who neglects disobeying Allah[-azwj] on the night of Friday, Allah[-azwj] will Forgive for him all what (sins) had been prior and it will be said to him: 'Resume the deeds (anew)!'

وَ مَنْ بَارَزَ اللَّهَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِمَعْصِيَتِهِ أَخَذَهُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ بِكُلِّ مَا عَمِلَ فِي عُمُرِهِ وَ ضَاعَفَ عَلَيْهِ الْعَذَابَ بِهَذِهِ الْمَعْصِيَةِ

And the one who duels (upsets) Allah[-azwj] on the night of Friday with his acts of disobedience, Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic will Size him for all what he had done in his lifetime and Double the Punishment upon him due to this disobedience.

فَإِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ رَفَعَتْ حِيتَانُ الْبُحُورِ رُءُوسَهَا وَ دَوَابُّ الْبَرَارِي ثُمَّ نَادَتْ بِصَوْتٍ ذَلِقٍ رَبَّنَا لَا تُعَذِّبْنَا بِذُنُوبِ الْآدَمِيِّينَ.

When it will be the day of Friday, fishes of the seas and creatures of the land raise their heads, then call out with an eloquence voice: 'Our Lord[-azwj]! Do not Punish us due to sins of the human beings''.[66]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع يَقُولُ الطَّيْرُ بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ سَلَامٌ سَلَامٌ يَوْمٌ صَالِحٌ.

And from him, by his chain –

'The birds say to each other during the day of Friday: 'Greeting! Greetings on a righteous day!''[67]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَحَدِهِمَا ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ أَهْلُ الْجَنَّةِ فِي الْجَنَّةِ وَ أَهْلُ النَّارِ فِي النَّارِ عَرَفَ أَهْلُ الْجَنَّةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ ذَلِكَ أَنَّهُمْ يُزَادُ فِي نَعِيمِهِمْ وَ عَرَفَ أَهْلُ النَّارِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ ذَلِكَ أَنَّ كُلَّهُمْ يَبْطِشُ بِهِمُ الزَّبَانِيَةُ.

And from him, by his chain from Abu Baseer,

'From one of the two (5th or 6th Imam[-asws]) having said: 'When it were to be the day of Friday and the people of Paradise are in the Paradise, and the people of Hellfire and in the Hellfire, the people of Paradise will recognise the day of Friday, and that is because they will be increased in their bounties, and the people of Hellfire will recognise the day of Friday, and that is because all of them will be assaulted by the Zabaniyya (Angels of Hell)''.[68]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: الْخَيْرُ وَ الشَّرُّ يُضَاعَفُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

[66] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 c
[67] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 d
[68] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 e

And from him, by his chain from Jabir,

‘From Abu Ja’far-asws having said: ‘The good and the evil are both doubles on the day of Friday’’.[69]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فِي رَجُلٍ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَعْمَلَ شَيْئاً مِنَ الْخَيْرِ مِثْلَ الصَّدَقَةِ وَ الصَّوْمِ وَ نَحْوِ ذَلِكَ قَالَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَكُونَ ذَلِكَ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْعَمَلُ فِيهِ يُضَاعَفُ.

And from him, by his chain from Hisham Bin Al Hakam,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws regarding a man intending to do something from the good, like the charity and the fasting and approximate to that. He-asws said: ‘It is recommended that should happen during the day of Friday, and the deeds are doubled during it’’.[70]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ زُرَيْقٍ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: الصَّدَقَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ تُضَاعَفُ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ تُضَاعَفُ وَ مَا مِنْ يَوْمٍ كَيَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ مَا لَيْلَةٌ كَلَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ يَوْمُهَا أَزْهَرُ وَ لَيْلَتُهَا غَرَّاءُ.

And from him, by his chain from Zureyq,

‘From Al-Sadiq-asws having said: ‘The charity on the day of Friday is double, and doubled on the night of Friday; and there is no day like the day of Friday nor any night like the night of Friday. Its day is blossom and its night is honourable’’.[71]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: السَّاعَةُ الَّتِي يُرْجَى فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ- الَّتِي لَا يَدْعُو فِيهَا مُؤْمِنٌ إِلَّا اسْتُجِيبَ

And from him by his chain,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws, he (the narrator) said: ‘There is an hour during the day of Friday which is hoped that no Momin will supplicated during it except he will be Answered?’

قَالَ نَعَمْ إِذَا خَرَجَ الْإِمَامُ

He-asws said: ‘Yes, when the prayer leader comes out’.

قُلْتُ إِنَّ الْإِمَامَ رُبَّمَا يُعَجِّلُ وَ يُؤَخِّرُ

I said, ‘Sometimes the prayer leader hastens and delays!’

قَالَ إِذَا زَالَتِ الشَّمْسُ

He-asws said: ‘When the sun declines’.

[69] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 f
[70] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 g
[71] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 h

وَ قَالَ السَّاعَةُ الَّتِي يُسْتَجَابُ فِيهَا الدُّعَاءُ مَا بَيْنَ فَرَاغِ الْإِمَامِ مِنَ الْخُطْبَةِ إِلَى أَنْ يَسْتَوِيَ النَّاسُ فِي الصُّفُوفِ وَ سَاعَةٌ أُخْرَى مِنْ آخِرِ النَّهَارِ إِلَى أَنْ تَغِيبَ الشَّمْسُ

And he[-asws] said: 'The hour during which the supplication is Answered is what is between the prayer leader being free from the sermon up to the people are evened in the rows, and another hour is from end of the day up to setting of the sun'.

وَ رُوِيَ حِينَ يَنْزِلُ الْإِمَامُ مِنَ الْمِنْبَرِ إِلَى أَنْ يَقُومَ فِي مَقَامِهِ

And it is reported, 'When the prayer leader descends from the pulpit up to his arising in his position'.

وَ رُوِيَ مَا بَيْنَ نُزُولِ الْإِمَامِ مِنَ الْمِنْبَرِ إِلَى أَنْ يَصِيرَ الْفَيْءُ مِنَ الزَّوَالِ قَدَمٌ.

And it is reported: 'What is between descent by the prayer leader from the pulpit up to the shadows becoming a foot from the midday''.[72]

29- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْوَرَّاقِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ مَوْلَى الرَّشِيدِ عَنْ دَارِمِ بْنِ قَبِيصَةَ عَنِ الرِّضَا عَنْ آبَائِهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَيْنَ الظُّهْرِ وَ الْعَصْرِ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from Muhammad Bin Ahmad al Warraq, from Ali Bin Muhammad a slave of Al Rasheed, from Darim Bin Qabeysa,

'From Al-Reza[-asws], from his[-asws] forefathers[-asws], from the Prophet[-saww] having said: 'The Hour will be established on the day of Friday between Al-Zohr and Al-Asr''.[73]

30- مَجْمَعُ الْبَيَانِ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّ لِلَّهِ تَعَالَى فِي كُلِّ يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ سِتَّ مِائَةِ أَلْفِ عَتِيقٍ مِنَ النَّارِ كُلُّهُمْ قَدِ اسْتَوْجَبُوا النَّارَ.

(The book) 'Majma Al Bayan' –

'From the Prophet[-saww]: 'For Allah[-azwj] the Exalted during every day of Friday there are six hundred thousand liberations from the Fire, all of them having been deserving the Hellfire''.[74]

31- كِتَابُ زَيْدٍ النَّرْسِيِّ، عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَا الْعِيدَيْنِ أَمَرَ اللَّهُ رِضْوَانَ خَازِنَ الْجِنَانِ أَنْ يُنَادِيَ فِي أَرْوَاحِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ هُمْ فِي غُرُفَاتِ الْجِنَانِ أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ أَذِنَ لَكُمْ بِالزِّيَارَةِ إِلَى أَهَالِيكُمْ وَ أَحِبَّائِكُمْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الدُّنْيَا

The book of Zayd Al Nasry –

'From Abu Abdullah[-asws], he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him[-asws] saying: 'Whenever it is the day of Friday and day of the two Eid(s), Allah[-azwj] Commands Rizwaan, keeper of the Gardens to call out among the souls of the Momineen, and they are in chambers of the gardens: 'Allah[-

[72] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 28 i
[73] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 29
[74] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 30

azwj has Permitted for you all in visitation to your family members and your loved ones from people of the world!'

ثُمَّ يَأْمُرُ اللَّهُ رِضْوَانَ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ لِكُلِّ رُوحٍ بِنَاقَةٍ مِنْ نُوقِ الْجَنَّةِ عَلَيْهَا قُبَّةٌ مِنْ زَبَرْجَدَةٍ خَضْرَاءَ غِشَاؤُهَا مِنْ يَاقُوتَةٍ رَطْبَةٍ صَفْرَاءَ عَلَى النُّوقِ جِلَالٌ وَ بَرَاقِعُ مِنْ سُنْدُسِ الْجِنَانِ وَ إِسْتَبْرَقِهَا

Then Allah-azwj Commands Rizwaan to go to each soul with a she-camel from the she-camels of Paradise. Upon these would be domes of green emeralds, their coverings from moist yellow rubies. Upon the camels would be would saddles and covering of silk of the Gardens and their brocades.

فَيَرْكَبُونَ تِلْكَ النُّوقَ عَلَيْهِمْ حُلَلُ الْجَنَّةِ مُتَوَّجُونَ بِتِيجَانِ الدُّرِّ الرَّطْبِ تُضِيءُ كَمَا تُضِيءُ الْكَوَاكِبُ الدُّرِّيَّةُ فِي جَوِّ السَّمَاءِ مِنْ قُرْبِ النَّاظِرِ إِلَيْهَا لَا مِنَ الْبُعْدِ فَيَجْتَمِعُونَ فِي الْعَرْصَةِ

They will be riding the camels (and) upon them would be garments of Paradise, crowned with crows of gems illuminating like illumination of the shining stars in atmosphere of the sky from the nearby beholders to it, not from afar. They will be gathering in the plains.

ثُمَّ يَأْمُرُ اللَّهُ جَبْرَئِيلَ فِي أَهْلِ السَّمَاوَاتِ أَنْ يَسْتَقْبِلُوهُمْ فَيَسْتَقْبِلُهُمْ مَلَائِكَةُ كُلِّ سَمَاءٍ وَ تُشَيِّعُهُمْ مَلَائِكَةُ كُلِّ سَمَاءٍ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ الْأُخْرَى فَيَنْزِلُونَ بِوَادِي السَّلَامِ وَ هُوَ وَادٍ بِظَهْرِ الْكُوفَةِ

Then Allah-azwj will Command Jibraeel-as among inhabitants of the skies to welcome them. The Angels of every sky will welcome them and Angels of every sky will escort them to the other sky. They will descend at the valley of peace (Wady Al-Salaam), and it is a valley at the outback of Al-Kufa.

ثُمَّ يَتَفَرَّقُونَ فِي الْبُلْدَانِ وَ الْأَمْصَارِ حَتَّى يَزُورُوا أَهَالِيَهُمُ الَّذِينَ كَانُوا مَعَهُمْ فِي دَارِ الدُّنْيَا وَ مَعَهُمْ مَلَائِكَةٌ يَصْرِفُونَ وُجُوهَهُمْ عَمَّا يَكْرَهُونَ النَّظَرَ إِلَيْهِ إِلَى مَا يُحِبُّونَ وَ يَزُورُونَ حُفَرَ الْأَبْدَانِ

Then they will disperse in the counties and the cities until they visit their family members, those who were with them in house of the world, and with them will be Angels turning their faces away from what they would be disliking looking at to what they would be loving and visiting graves of the bodies.

حَتَّى إِذَا مَا صَلَّى النَّاسُ وَ رَاحَ أَهْلُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَى مَنَازِلِهِمْ مِنْ مُصَلَّاهُمْ نَادَى فِيهِمْ جَبْرَئِيلُ بِالرَّحِيلِ إِلَى غُرُفَاتِ الْجِنَانِ فَيَرْتَحِلُونَ

Until when the people have prayed and people of the world depart to go to their houses from their praying places, Jibraeel-as will call out among them with the departure to chambers of the Gardens. So, they will be departing'.

قَالَ فَبَكَى رَجُلٌ فِي الْمَجْلِسِ فَقَالَ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ هَذَا لِلْمُؤْمِنِ فَمَا حَالُ الْكَافِرِ

He (the narrator) said, 'A man in the gathering cried. He said, 'May I be sacrificed for you-asws! This is for the Momin, so what is situation of the Kafir?'

فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَبْدَانٌ مَلْعُونَةٌ تَحْتَ الثَّرَى فِي بِقَاعِ النَّارِ وَ أَرْوَاحٌ خَبِيثَةٌ مَلْعُونَةٌ تَجْرِي بِوَادِي بَرَهُوتَ مِنْ بِئْرِ الْكِبْرِيتِ فِي مُرَكَّبَاتِ الْخَبِيثَاتِ الْمَلْعُونَاتِ يُؤَدِّي ذَلِكَ الْفَزَعَ وَ الْأَهْوَالَ إِلَى الْأَبْدَانِ الْمَلْعُونَةِ الْخَبِيثَةِ تَحْتَ الثَّرَى فِي بِقَاعِ النَّارِ

Abu Abdullah[-asws] said: 'Accursed bodies beneath the soil in the spots of fire, and wicked accursed souls flowing in the valley of Barhout from the wells of sulphur in the wicked accursed compounds that would cause panic and the horrors to the accursed wicked bodies beneath the soul in the spots of fire.

فَهِيَ بِمَنْزِلَةِ النَّائِمِ إِذَا رَأَى الْأَهْوَالَ فَلَا تَزَالُ تِلْكَ الْأَبْدَانُ فَزِعَةً ذَعِرَةً وَ تِلْكَ الْأَرْوَاحُ مُعَذَّبَةً بِأَنْوَاعِ الْعَذَابِ فِي أَنْوَاعِ الْمُرَكَّبَاتِ الْمَسْخُوطَاتِ الْمَلْعُونَاتِ الْمَصْفُوفَاتِ مَسْجُونَاتٍ فِيهَا لَا تَرَى رَوْحاً وَ لَا رَاحَةً إِلَى مَبْعَثِ قَائِمِنَا

These are the status of the sleeping one when he sees the horrors (nightmares). So those bodies will not cease to be alarmed, dreading, and those souls will be tormented with a variety of punishment in a variety of compounds, the Angered, the Accursed, arrayed in chains, imprisoned in it. They will neither see any comfort nor rest up to Sending of our[-asws] Qaim[-ajfj].

فَيَحْشُرُهَا اللَّهُ مِنْ تِلْكَ الْمُرَكَّبَاتِ فَتُرَدُّ فِي الْأَبْدَانِ وَ ذَلِكَ عِنْدَ النَّشْرَاتِ فَتُضْرَبُ أَعْنَاقُهُمْ ثُمَّ تَصِيرُ إِلَى النَّارِ أَبَدَ الْآبِدِينَ وَ دَهْرَ الدَّاهِرِينَ.

Allah[-azwj] will Resurrect these from those compounds and they will be returned into the bodies, and that would be during the publicising (of deeds). Their necks will be struck, then they will arrive to the Hellfire for ever and ever, and for ages and ages''.[75]

32- إِكْمَالُ الدِّينِ، عَنْ غَيْرِ وَاحِدٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ هَمَّامٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ هِلَالٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ غَزْوَانَ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ اللَّهَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ الْجُمُعَةَ وَ مِنَ الشُّهُورِ شَهْرَ رَمَضَانَ وَ مِنَ اللَّيَالِي لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ الْخَبَرَ.

(The book) 'Ikmal Al Deen' – from someone else, from his companions, from Muhammad Bin Hammam, from Abdullah Bin Ja'far Bin Ahmad Bin Hilal, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeyr, from Saeed Bin Gazwan, from Abu Baseer,

'Allah[-azwj] Chose from the days, the Friday, and from the months, month of Ramazan, and from the nights, Laylat Al-Qadr' – the Hadeeth''.[76]

33- الْمُقْنِعَةُ، عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع قَالَ: مَا طَلَعَتِ الشَّمْسُ بِيَوْمٍ أَفْضَلَ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Al Muqnie' –

'From Al-Baqir[-asws] having said: 'The sun has not emerged with any day better than the day of Friday''.[77]

وَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ اخْتَارَ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ شَيْئاً وَ اخْتَارَ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

[75] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 31
[76] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 32
[77] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 33 a

And from Al-Sadiq-asws having said: 'Allah-azwj Chose something from all things, and Chose the day of Friday from the days''.[78]

[78] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 95 H 33 b

باب 96 أعمال ليلة الجمعة و صلاتها و أدعيتها

CHAPTER 96 – DEEDS (ACTS OF WORSHIP) FOR THE NIGHT OF FRIDAY AND ITS SALAT AND ITS SUPPLICATIONS

1- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، مَنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ حَاجَةٌ فَلْيَصُمْ يَوْمَ الثَّلَاثَاءِ وَ الْأَرْبِعَاءِ وَ الْخَمِيسِ فَإِذَا كَانَ الْعِشَاءُ تَصَدَّقَ بِشَيْءٍ قَبْلَ الْإِفْطَارِ فَإِذَا صَلَّى الْعِشَاءَ الْآخِرَةَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ فَرَغَ مِنْهَا سَجَدَ وَ قَالَ فِي سُجُودِهِ

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid' and 'Al Jamaal' –

'One who has a need for him, let him fast on the day of Tuesday and the Wednesday and the Thursday. When it is the evening, donate with something before breaking the fast. When he has prayed Al-Isha the last on the night of Friday (Thursday) and is free from it, he should do Sajdah and say in his Sajdah: -

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِوَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ وَ اسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ عَيْنِكَ الْمَاضِيَةِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تَقْضِيَ دَيْنِي وَ تُوَسِّعَ عَلَيَّ فِي رِزْقِي-

O Allah[-azwj]! I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Benevolent Face, and Your[-azwj] Magnificent Name, and Your[-azwj] Watchful Eye (of protection), to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], and to Pay off my debts, and Expand upon me in my sustenance!'

فَمَنْ دَامَ عَلَى ذَلِكَ وَسَّعَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ رِزْقَهُ وَ قَضَى دَيْنَهُ.

The one who is constant upon that, Allah[-azwj] will Expand his sustenance upon him and Pay-off his debts''.[79]

2- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ لِمَنْ صَامَ أَنْ يَدْعُوَ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ قَبْلَ إِفْطَارِهِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid' and 'Al Jamaal' –

'And it is recommended for the one who fasts that he supplicates with this supplication before breaking his fast, seven times: -

اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّ النُّورِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ رَبَّ الْكُرْسِيِّ الْوَاسِعِ وَ رَبَّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ رَبَّ الْبَحْرِ الْمَسْجُورِ وَ رَبَّ الشَّفْعِ وَ الْوَتْرِ وَ رَبَّ التَّوْرَاةِ وَ الْإِنْجِيلِ وَ رَبَّ الظُّلُمَاتِ وَ النُّورِ وَ رَبَّ الظِّلِّ وَ الْحَرُورِ وَ رَبَّ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ

'O Allah[-azwj]! Lord[-azwj] of the Magnificent Noor, and Lord[-azwj] of the Capacious Chair, and Lord[-azwj] of the Magnificent Throne, and Lord[-azwj] of the swelling ocean, and Lord[-azwj] of the even and the odd, and Lord[-azwj] of the Torah and the Evangel, and Lord[-azwj] of the darkness(es) and the Light, and Lord[-azwj] of the shade and the heat, and Lord[-azwj] of the Magnificent Quran!

أَنْتَ إِلَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَ إِلَهُ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ- لَا إِلَهَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ وَ أَنْتَ جَبَّارُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ جَبَّارُ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ- لَا جَبَّارَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ

[79] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 1

You-azwj are God-azwj of ones in the sky, and God-azwj of ones in the earth! There is no god in these apart from You-azwj! And You-azwj a Subduer of ones in the skies and Subduer of ones in the earth, there is no Subduer in these apart from You-azwj!

وَ أَنْتَ خَالِقُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَ خَالِقُ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ- لَا خَالِقَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ وَ أَنْتَ مَلِكُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ وَ مَلِكُ مَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ- لَا مَلِكَ فِيهِمَا غَيْرُكَ

And You-azwj are Creator of the ones in the sky and Creator of ones in the earth, there is no creator in these apart from You-azwj! And You-azwj are King of ones in the sky and King of ones in the earth, there is no king in these apart from You-azwj!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْكَبِيرِ وَ بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ الْمُنِيرِ وَ بِمُلْكِكَ الْقَدِيمِ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي أَشْرَقَ بِهِ نُورُ حُجُبِكَ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الَّذِي صَلَحَ بِهِ الْأَوَّلُونَ وَ بِهِ يَصْلُحُ الْآخِرُونَ

I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Great Name, and by Noor of Your-azwj radiant Face, and by Your-azwj ancient Kingdom, surely You-azwj are Able upon all things! And by Your-azwj Name which the radiance of Your-azwj veils is shining with, and by Your-azwj Name which the former ones had been rectified with and the latter ones will be rectified with!

يَا حَيُّ قَبْلَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ وَ يَا حَيُّ بَعْدَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ يَا حَيُّ مُحْيِي الْمَوْتَى يَا حَيُّ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ- وَ اغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوبَنَا وَ اقْضِ لَنَا حَوَائِجَنَا وَ اكْفِنَا مَا أَهَمَّنَا مِنْ أَمْرِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ اجْعَلْ لَنَا مِنْ أَمْرِنَا يُسْراً وَ ثَبِّتْنَا عَلَى هُدَى رَسُولِكَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ ص

O Living before every living being, and O Living after all living beings! O Living Reviver of the dead! O Living, there is no god except You-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Forgive our sins for us, and Fulfil our needs for us, and Suffice us of what is worrying us from matter of the world and the Hereafter, and Make east to be for us from our affairs and Affirm us upon Guidance of Your-azwj Rasool-saww Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws!

وَ اجْعَلْ لَنَا مِنْ كُلِّ غَمٍّ وَ هَمٍّ وَ ضِيقٍ فَرَجاً وَ مَخْرَجاً وَ اجْعَلْ دُعَاءَنَا عِنْدَكَ فِي الْمَرْفُوعِ الْمُتَقَبَّلِ الْمَرْحُومِ وَ هَبْ لَنَا مَا وَهَبْتَ لِأَهْلِ طَاعَتِكَ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ فَإِنَّا مُؤْمِنُونَ بِكَ مُنِيبُونَ إِلَيْكَ مُتَوَكِّلُونَ عَلَيْكَ وَ مَصِيرُنَا إِلَيْكَ

And Make relief and outlet to be for us from every sadness and worry, and Make our supplication in Your-azwj Presence, as the raised, the Accepted, the Mercied; and Gift to us what You-azwj have Granted to people from Your-azwj creatures obeying You-azwj, for I am a believer in You-azwj, penitent to You-azwj, reliant upon You-azwj, and our destination is to You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْمَعْ لَنَا الْخَيْرَ كُلَّهُ وَ اصْرِفْ عَنَّا الشَّرَّ كُلَّهُ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْحَنَّانُ الْمَنَّانُ بَدِيعُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ تُعْطِي الْخَيْرَ مَنْ تَشَاءُ وَ تَصْرِفُهُ عَمَّنْ تَشَاءُ

O Allah-azwj! Gather for us the goodness, all of it, and Turn the evil away from us, all of it, surely You-azwj are the Affectionate, the Bestower, Initiator of the skies and the earth. You-azwj Give the good to the one You-azwj so Desire to, and Turn it away from the one You-azwj so Desire to!

اللَّهُمَّ أَعْطِنَا مِنْهُ وَ امْنُنْ عَلَيْنَا بِهِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا اللَّهُ أَنْتَ الَّذِي لَيْسَ كَمِثْلِهِ شَيْءٌ وَ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْبَصِيرُ

O Allah-azwj! Give us from it, and Confer upon us with it, O most Merciful of the merciful ones! O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, O Merciful, O with the Majesty and the Benevolent! O Allah-azwj,

You-azwj are the One-azwj Who, there isn't anything like Him-azwj and He-azwj is the All-Hearing, the All-Seeing!

يَا أَجْوَدَ مَنْ سُئِلَ وَ يَا أَكْرَمَ مَنْ أَعْطَى وَ يَا أَرْحَمَ مَنِ اسْتُرْحِمَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ ارْحَمْ ضَعْفِي وَ قِلَّةَ حِيلَتِي إِنَّكَ ثِقَتِي وَ رَجَائِي وَ امْنُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالْجَنَّةِ وَ عَافِنِي مِنَ النَّارِ وَ اجْمَعْ لَنَا خَيْرَ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O most Generous of the ones asked, and O most Benevolent of the ones who give, and O most Merciful of the ones showing mercy! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Mercy my weakness, and lack of my means! Surely You-azwj are my trust, and my hope, and Confer upon me with the Paradise and Pardon me from the Hellfire, and Gather for us goodness of the world and the Hereafter by Your-azwj Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!''[80]

3- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ مَنْ أَرَادَ حِفْظَ الْقُرْآنِ فَلْيُصَلِّ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَقْرَأُ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ يس وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ الْحَمْدَ وَ الدُّخَانَ وَ فِي الثَّالِثَةِ الْحَمْدَ وَ الم تَنْزِيلُ السَّجْدَةَ وَ فِي الرَّابِعَةِ الْحَمْدَ وَ تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' –

'And the one who intends to memorise the Quran, let him pray four Cycles of Salat on the night of Friday, reciting in the first Cycle Surahs Al Fatiha and Yaseen, and in the second Al Hamd and Al Dukhan, and in the third Al Hamd and Al Sajdah, and in the fourth Al Hamd and Al Mulk.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنَ التَّشَهُّدِ حَمِدَ اللَّهَ وَ أَثْنَى عَلَيْهِ وَ صَلَّى عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص وَ اسْتَغْفَرَ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ

When he is free from the Tashahhud, he should praise Allah-azwj and extoll upon Him-azwj, and send Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww, and seek Forgiveness for the Momineen.

وَ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ ارْحَمْنِي بِتَرْكِ الْمَعَاصِي أَبَداً مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي مِنْ أَنْ أَتَكَلَّفَ مَا لَا يَعْنِينِي وَ ارْزُقْنِي حُسْنَ النَّظَرِ فِيمَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي

And he should say, 'O Allah-azwj! Mercy me with neglecting the acts of disobedience for ever for as long as You-azwj Cause me to live, and Mercy me from encumbering what does not concern me, and Grace me goodly insight in what Satisfies You-azwj from me!

اللَّهُمَّ بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ وَ الْعِزَّةِ الَّتِي لَا تُرَامُ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ بِجَلَالِكَ وَ بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ أَنْ تُلْزِمَ قَلْبِي بِحِفْظِ كِتَابِكَ كَمَا عَلَّمْتَنِي وَ ارْزُقْنِي أَنْ أَتْلُوَهُ عَلَى النَّحْوِ الَّذِي يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي

O Allah-azwj, Initiator of the skies and the earth, with the Majesty and the Benevolence and the Might which cannot be breached! I ask You-azwj, O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, by Your-azwj Majesty and by Noor of Your-azwj Face, to Necessitate my heart with memorising Your-azwj Book just as You-azwj have Taught me, and Grace me to recite it upon the manner which Satisfies You-azwj from me!

[80] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 2

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُنَوِّرَ بِكِتَابِكَ بَصَرِي وَ تُطْلِقَ بِهِ لِسَانِي وَ تُفَرِّجَ بِهِ قَلْبِي وَ تَشْرَحَ بِهِ صَدْرِي وَ تَسْتَعْمِلَ بِهِ بَدَنِي وَ تُقَوِّيَنِي عَلَى ذَلِكَ وَ تُعِينَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَإِنَّهُ لَا يُعِينُ عَلَى الْخَيْرِ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَا يُوَفِّقُ لَهُ إِلَّا أَنْتَ

And I ask You[-azwj] to Irradiate my sight with Your[-azwj] Book, and Free my tongue with it, and Relieve my heart with it, and Expand my chest by it, and Utilise my body with it, and Strengthen me upon that and Assist me upon it, for there is no assistance upon the good apart from You[-azwj], nor any harmonising for it except You[-azwj]!'

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ الِاسْتِكْثَارُ فِيهِ مِنْ بَعْدِ صَلَاةِ الْعَصْرِ- يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ إِلَى آخِرِ نَهَارِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَجِّلْ فَرَجَهُمْ وَ أَهْلِكْ عَدُوَّهُمْ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَ الْإِنْسِ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ-

And it is recommended to frequent with it from after Al-Asr Salat on the day of Thursday up to end of the day on the day of Friday, from the Salawaat upon the Prophet[-saww]. He should say, 'O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and Haste their[-asws] relief, and Destroy their[-asws] enemies from the Jinn and the humans, from the former ones and the latter ones!'

وَ إِنْ قَالَ ذَلِكَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ كَانَ لَهُ فَضْلٌ كَثِيرٌ.

And if he says that one hundred times, for him would be a lot of Grace''.[81]

4- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُقْرَأَ فِيهِ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ مِنْ سُورَةِ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ وَ الْكَهْفِ وَ الطَّوَاسِينِ الثَّلَاثِ وَ سَجْدَةَ وَ لُقْمَانَ وَ سُورَةِ ص وَ حم السَّجْدَةِ وَ حم الدُّخَانِ وَ سُورَةِ الْوَاقِعَةِ.

(The books) 'Al Muthajjid' and 'Al Jamaal' –

'And it is recommended to recited during it from the Quran, from Surah(s) Banu Israeel, and Al Kahf, and Al Tawaseen the three, and Sajdah, and Luqman, and Surah Saad, and Ha Meem Sajdah, and Ha Meem Al Dukhan, and Surah Al Waqia''.[82]

ثُمَّ قَالا وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَدْعُوَ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الْأَوَّلُ فَلَا شَيْءَ قَبْلَكَ وَ أَنْتَ الْآخِرُ الَّذِي لَا تَهْلِكُ وَ أَنْتَ الْحَيُّ الَّذِي لَا تَمُوتُ وَ الْخَالِقُ الَّذِي لَا تَعْجِزُ وَ أَنْتَ الْبَصِيرُ الَّذِي لَا يَرْتَابُ وَ الصَّادِقُ الَّذِي لَا تَكْذِبُ وَ الْقَاهِرُ الَّذِي لَا يُغْلَبُ

Then they both said:

'And it is recommended to supplicate with this supplication on the night of Friday, 'O Allah[-azwj]! You[-azwj] are the first so there is nothing before You[-azwj], and You[-azwj] are the last Who will not be destroyed, and You[-azwj] are the Living Who will not be dying, and the Creator Who is not frustrated (unable), and You[-azwj] the All-Seeing Who is not suspicious, and the Truthful Who does not lie, and the Subduer Who is not overcome.

[81] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 3
[82] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 4 a

الْبَدِيءُ لَا تَنْفَدُ الْقَرِيبُ لَا تَبْعُدُ الْقَادِرُ لَا تُضَامُ الْغَافِرُ لَا تَظْلِمُ الصَّمَدُ لَا تَطْعَمُ الْقَيُّومُ لَا تَنَامُ الْمُجِيبُ لَا تَسْأَمُ الْحَنَّانُ لَا تُرَامُ الْعَالِمُ لَا تُعَلَّمُ الْقَوِيُّ لَا تُضَعَّفُ الْعَظِيمُ لَا تُوصَفُ

The Initiation Who does not diminish, the Near Who does not distance, the Able Who does not oppress, the Forgiver Who does not wrong, the Solid Who does not feed (eat), the Eternal Who does not sleep, the Responder Who does not become weary, the Affectionate Who does not violate, the Knower Who does not learn, the Strong Who does not weaken, the Magnificent Who cannot be described.

الْوَفِيُّ لَا تُخْلِفُ الْعَدْلُ لَا تَحِيفُ الْغَنِيُّ لَا تَفْتَقِرُ الْكَبِيرُ لَا تَصْغُرُ الْمَنِيعُ لَا تَقْهَرُ الْمَعْرُوفُ لَا تُنْكِرُ الْغَالِبُ لَا تُغْلَبُ الْوَتْرُ لَا تَسْتَأْنِسُ الْفَرْدُ لَا تَسْتَنِيرُ الْوَهَّابُ لَا تَمَلُّ

The Loyal Who does not betray, the Just Who does not disappoint, the Rich Who does not become impoverished, the Great Who does not get smaller, the Invincible Who does not coerce, the Good Who does not do evil, the Prevailer Who is no overcome, the Singular Who does not seek any comforter, the Individual Who does not seek enlightenment, the Benefactor Who does not get fed up.

الْجَوَادُ لَا تَبْخَلُ الْعَزِيزُ لَا تَذِلُّ الْحَافِظُ لَا تَغْفُلُ الْقَائِمُ لَا تَنَامُ الْمُحْتَجِبُ لَا تُرَى الدَّائِمُ لَا تَفْنَى الْبَاقِي لَا تَبْلَى الْمُقْتَدِرُ لَا تُنَازَعُ الْوَاحِدُ لَا تُشْبِهُ بِشَيْءٍ

The Generous Who is not stingy, the Mighty Who is not humiliated, the Protector Who is not heedless, the Vigilant Who does not sleep, the Concealed Who cannot be seen, the Permanent Who does not perish, the Remaining Who does not decay, the Powerful Who is not contended, the One Who cannot be resembled with anything.

وَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ الْحَقُّ الَّذِي لَا تُغَيِّرُكَ الْأَزْمِنَةُ وَ لَا تُحِيطُ بِكَ الْأَمْكِنَةُ وَ لَا يَأْخُذُكَ نَوْمٌ وَ لَا سَنَةٌ وَ لَا يُشْبِهُكَ شَيْءٌ وَ كَيْفَ لَا تَكُونُ كَذَلِكَ وَ أَنْتَ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ هَالِكٌ إِلَّا وَجْهَكَ الْكَرِيمَ أَكْرَمَ الْوُجُوهِ أَمَانَ الْخَائِفِينَ وَ جَارَ الْمُسْتَجِيرِينَ

And there is no god except You-azwj the Truth Whom the times do not change, nor do the places contain You-azwj, neither does the sleep seize You-azwj nor drowsiness, nor does anything resemble You-azwj, and how can You-azwj not be like that and You-azwj are Creator of all things? There is no god except You-azwj! All things are to perish except Your-azwj Honourable Face, the most honourable of the faces, security for the fearful and shelter of the ones seeking shelter!

أَسْأَلُكَ وَ لَا أَسْأَلُ غَيْرَكَ وَ أَرْغَبُ إِلَيْكَ وَ لَا أَرْغَبُ إِلَى غَيْرِكَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَفْضَلِ الْمَسَائِلِ كُلِّهَا وَ أَنْجَحِهَا الَّتِي لَا يَنْبَغِي لِلْعِبَادِ أَنْ يَسْأَلُوكَ إِلَّا بِهَا أَنْتَ الْفَتَّاحُ النَّفَّاحُ ذُو الْخَيْرَاتِ مُقِيلُ الْعَثَرَاتِ كَاتِبُ الْحَسَنَاتِ مَاحِي السَّيِّئَاتِ رَافِعُ الدَّرَجَاتِ

I ask You-azwj and I do not ask other than You-azwj, and I am desirous to You-azwj and I am not desirous to other than You-azwj! I ask You-azwj for best of the requests, all of them, and their most profitable which is not befitting for the servant to be asking You-azwj except by it. You-azwj are the Decider! The Decider with the goodness, Reducer of the stumbles, Scribe of the good deeds, Obliterator of the evil deeds, Raiser of the ranks!

أَسْأَلُكَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا رَحِيمُ بِأَسْمَائِكَ الْحُسْنَى كُلِّهَا وَ كَلِمَاتِكَ الْعُلْيَا وَ نِعَمِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُحْصَى

I ask You-azwj O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, O Merciful by Your-azwj most excellent Names, all of them, and the exalted Phrases, and Your-azwj bounties which cannot be counted!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَكْرَمِ أَسْمَائِكَ عَلَيْكَ وَ أَحَبِّهَا إِلَيْكَ وَ أَشْرَفِهَا عِنْدَكَ مَنْزِلَةً وَ أَقْرَبِهَا مِنْكَ وَسِيلَةً وَ أَسْرَعِهَا مِنْكَ إِجَابَةً وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْمَكْنُونِ الْمَخْزُونِ الْجَلِيلِ الْأَجَلِّ الْعَظِيمِ الْأَعْظَمِ الَّذِي تُحِبُّهُ وَ تَرْضَى عَمَّنْ دَعَاكَ بِهِ وَ تَسْتَجِيبُ لَهُ دُعَاءَهُ

And I ask You-azwj by the Name most honourable to you-azwj, and the most beloved to You-azwj, and its noblest with You-azwj in status, and its closest from You-azwj of means, and its quickest from You-azwj in response, and by Your-azwj hidden treasured Name, the Majestic, the most Majestic, the Magnificent, the most Magnificent Which You-azwj Love and are Satisfied with from the one who supplicates to You-azwj with it, and his supplication is Answered for him.

وَ حَقٌّ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ لَا تَحْرِمَ سَائِلَكَ وَ بِكُلِّ اسْمٍ هُوَ لَكَ فِي التَّوْرَاةِ وَ الْإِنْجِيلِ وَ الزَّبُورِ وَ الْفُرْقَانِ الْعَظِيمِ وَ بِكُلِّ اسْمٍ هُوَ لَكَ عَلَّمْتَهُ أَحَداً مِنْ خَلْقِكَ أَوْ لَمْ تُعَلِّمْهُ أَحَداً أَوِ اسْتَأْثَرْتَ بِهِ فِي عِلْمِ الْغَيْبِ عِنْدَكَ

And there is a right upon You-azwj that You-azwj do not Deprive Your-azwj beggar, and (I ask) by every Name which is for You-azwj in the Torah, and the Evangel, and the Psalms, and the Magnificent Criterion (Furqan), and by every Name which is for You-azwj having Taught anyone of Your-azwj creatures or did not Teach anyone, or You-azwj have Preferred with in Knowledge of the unseen in Your-azwj Possession.

وَ بِكُلِّ اسْمٍ دَعَاكَ بِهِ حَمَلَةُ عَرْشِكَ وَ مَلَائِكَتُكَ وَ أَصْفِيَاؤُكَ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ بِحَقِّ السَّائِلِينَ لَكَ وَ الرَّاغِبِينَ إِلَيْكَ وَ الْمُتَعَوِّذِينَ بِكَ وَ الْمُتَضَرِّعِينَ إِلَيْكَ

And (I ask) by every Name which was supplicated with by Bearers of the Throne, and Your-azwj Angels, and Your-azwj Elites from Your-azwj creatures, and by the right of the beggars for You-azwj, and the ones desirous to You-azwj, and the ones seeking shelter with You-azwj, and the one beseeching to You-azwj!

أَدْعُوكَ يَا اللَّهُ دُعَاءَ مَنْ قَدِ اشْتَدَّتْ فَاقَتُهُ وَ عَظُمَ جُرْمُهُ وَ أَشْرَفَ عَلَى الْهَلَكَةِ وَ ضَعُفَتْ قُوَّتُهُ وَ مَنْ لَا يَثِقُ بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ عَمَلِهِ وَ لَا يَجِدُ لِفَاقَتِهِ سَادّاً غَيْرَكَ وَ لَا لِذَنْبِهِ غَافِراً غَيْرَكَ

I supplicate to You-azwj O Allah-azwj a supplication of the one whose destitution has intensified, and his crime is mighty and is overlooking upon the destruction, and his strength has weakened, and the one who cannot trust with anything from his deeds, nor can he find any blocker for his destitution apart from You-azwj, nor any forgiver for his sins apart from You-azwj.

فَقَدْ هَرَبْتُ مِنْكَ إِلَيْكَ غَيْرَ مُسْتَنْكِفٍ وَ لَا مُسْتَكْبِرٍ عَنْ عِبَادَتِكَ يَا أُنْسَ كُلِّ مُسْتَجِيرٍ يَا سَنَدَ كُلِّ فَقِيرٍ

I am fleeing from You-azwj to You-azwj without any defiance nor arrogance from worshipping You-azwj, O Comforter of ever one seeking shelter! O Support of every poor one!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَنَّكَ أَنْتَ اللَّهُ الْحَنَّانُ الْمَنَّانُ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ بَدِيعُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ ذُو الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ عَالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَ الشَّهَادَةِ الرَّحْمَنُ الرَّحِيمُ

I ask You-azwj by You-azwj! You-azwj are Allah-azwj the Affectionate, the Bestower! There is no god except You-azwj, Initiator of the skies and the earth, with the Majestic and the Benevolent, Knower of the unseen and the seen, the Beneficent, the Merciful!

أَنْتَ الرَّبُّ وَ أَنَا الْعَبْدُ وَ أَنْتَ الْمَالِكُ وَ أَنَا الْمَمْلُوكُ وَ أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ وَ أَنَا الذَّلِيلُ وَ أَنْتَ الْغَنِيُّ وَ أَنَا الْفَقِيرُ وَ أَنْتَ الْحَيُّ وَ أَنَا الْمَيِّتُ وَ أَنْتَ الْبَاقِي وَ أَنَا الْفَانِي وَ أَنْتَ الْمُحْسِنُ وَ أَنَا الْمُسِيءُ

You-azwj are the Lord-azwj and I am the servant, and You-azwj are the Owner and I am the owned, and You-azwj are the Mighty and I am the humble, and You-azwj are the Rich and I am the poor, and You-azwj are the Living and I am the dead, and You-azwj are the remaining and I am the perishable, and You-azwj are the Good doer and I am the evil doer!

وَ أَنْتَ الْغَفُورُ وَ أَنَا الْمُذْنِبُ وَ أَنْتَ الرَّحِيمُ وَ أَنَا الْخَاطِي وَ أَنْتَ الْخَالِقُ وَ أَنَا الْمَخْلُوقُ وَ أَنْتَ الْقَوِيُّ وَ أَنَا الضَّعِيفُ وَ أَنْتَ الْمُعْطِي وَ أَنَا السَّائِلُ وَ أَنْتَ الرَّازِقُ وَ أَنَا الْمَرْزُوقُ وَ أَنْتَ أَحَقُّ مَنْ شَكَوْتُ إِلَيْهِ وَ اسْتَعَنْتُ بِهِ وَ رَجَوْتُهُ

And You-azwj are the Forgiver and I am the sinner, and You-azwj are the Merciful and I am the erroneous, and You-azwj are the Creator and I am the Created, and You-azwj are the Strong and I am the weak, and You-azwj are the Giver and I am the beggar, and You-azwj are the Sustainer and I am the sustained, and You-azwj are the most rightful of the ones I can be complaining to and be seeking assistance with and be hoping to!

إِلَهِي كَمْ مِنْ مُذْنِبٍ قَدْ غَفَرْتَ لَهُ وَ كَمْ مِنْ مُسِيءٍ قَدْ تَجَاوَزْتَ عَنْهُ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي وَ عَافِنِي وَ افْتَحْ لِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ سُبُّوحٌ ذِكْرُكَ قُدُّوسٌ أَمْرُكَ نَافِذٌ قَضَاؤُكَ

My God-azwj! How many a sinner You-azwj have Forgiven for, and how many an evil doer You-azwj have Overlooked from! So Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws and Forgive (sins) for me and Mercy me, and Pardon me, and Grant me well-being, and Open for me from Your-azwj Grace! Glorious is Your-azwj Zikr, Holy are Your-azwj Commands, Your-azwj Decrees are implemented!

يَسِّرْ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي مَا أَخَافُ عُسْرَهُ وَ فَرِّجْ لِي عَنِّي وَ عَنْ وَالِدَيَّ وَ عَنْ كُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ وَ مُؤْمِنَةٍ مَا أَخَافُ كَرْبَهُ وَ اكْفِنِي مَا أَخَافُ ضَرُورَتَهُ وَ ادْرَأْ عَنِّي مَا أَخَافُ حُزُونَتَهُ وَ سَهِّلْ لِي وَ لِكُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ مَا أَرْجُوهُ وَ آمُلُهُ- لا إِلهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ سُبْحانَكَ إِنِّي كُنْتُ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ.

Ease for me from my affairs what I am fearing of its difficulties, and Relieve from me and from my parents, and from every believing man and believing woman what I am fearing of its distress, and Suffice me of what I am fearing its necessity, and Stave off from me what I am fearing of its grief, and Ease for me and for every Momin what I am hoping and wishing for! There is no god except You-azwj! Glory be to You-azwj, I have been from the unjust ones!''[83]

5- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْبَلَدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ الْإِخْتِيَارُ، دُعَاءٌ آخَرُ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ رَحْمَةً مِنْ عِنْدِكَ تَهْدِي بِهَا قَلْبِي وَ تَجْمَعُ بِهَا أَمْرِي وَ تَلُمُّ بِهَا شَعْثِي وَ تَحْفَظُ بِهَا غَائِبِي وَ تُصْلِحُ بِهَا شَاهِدِي وَ تُزَكِّي بِهَا عَمَلِي وَ تُلْهِمُنِي بِهَا رُشْدِي وَ تَرُدُّ بِهَا أُلْفَتِي وَ تَعْصِمُنِي بِهَا عَنْ كُلِّ سُوءٍ

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Balad', and 'Al Jamaal', and 'Al Ikhtiyar' there is another supplication: -

'O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for Mercy from Yourself-azwj Guiding my heart with it, and Gathering my affairs by it, and tidying my scruffiness by it, and guarding my absence by it, and rectifying

[83] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 4 b

my presence by it, and purify my deeds by it, and Inspire me my rightful guidance by it, and Restore my familiarity by it, and Protect me by it from all evil!

اللَّهُمَّ أَعْطِنِي إِيمَاناً صَادِقاً وَ يَقِيناً خَالِصاً وَ رَحْمَةً أَنَالُ بِهَا شَرَفَ كَرَامَتِكَ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ

O Allah-azwj! Grant me sincere Eman, and pure conviction, and Mercy I can attain by it the nobility of Your-azwj Benevolence in the world and the Hereafter!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ الْفَوْزَ فِي الْقَضَاءِ وَ مَنَازِلَ الْعُلَمَاءِ وَ عَيْشَ السُّعَدَاءِ وَ النَّصْرَ عَلَى الْأَعْدَاءِ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for the success in the Decree, and status of the scholars, and life of the fortunate, and the Help against the enemies!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَنْزَلْتُ بِكَ حَاجَتِي وَ إِنْ ضَعُفَ عَمَلِي فَقَدِ افْتَقَرْتُ إِلَى رَحْمَتِكَ فَأَسْأَلُكَ يَا قَاضِيَ الْأُمُورِ وَ يَا شَافِيَ الصُّدُورِ كَمَا تُجِيرُ بَيْنَ الْبُحُورِ أَنْ تُجِيرَنِي مِنْ عَذَابِ السَّعِيرِ وَ مِنْ دَعْوَةِ الثُّبُورِ وَ مِنْ فِتْنَةِ الْقُبُورِ

O Allah-azwj! I have descended my deeds with You-azwj and even though my deeds are weak, for I am impoverished to your-azwj Mercy. Therefore, I ask You-azwj, O Decreer of the matters, and O Healer of the chests! Just as You-saww have Sheltered between the oceans, Shelter me from punishment of the blazing Hellfire, and from the calls of ruinations, and from Fitna of the graves!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ مَا قَصُرَ عَنْهُ رَأْيِي وَ لَمْ تَبْلُغْهُ نِيَّتِي وَ لَمْ تُحِطْ بِهِ مَسْأَلَتِي مِنْ خَيْرٍ وَعَدْتَهُ أَحَداً مِنْ خَلْقِكَ فَإِنِّي أَرْغَبُ إِلَيْكَ فِيهِ

O Allah-azwj! And whatever my view is deficient from, and my intention has not reached, and my request has not included it of goodness which You-azwj have Promised anyone of Your-azwj creatures, so I am desirous to You-azwj regarding it!

اللَّهُمَّ يَا ذَا الْحَبْلِ الشَّدِيدِ وَ الْأَمْرِ الرَّشِيدِ أَسْأَلُكَ الْأَمْنَ يَوْمَ الْوَعِيدِ وَ الْجَنَّةَ يَوْمَ الْخُلُودِ مَعَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ الشُّهُودِ وَ الرُّكَّعِ السُّجُودِ الْمُوفِينَ بِالْعُهُودِ إِنَّكَ رَحِيمٌ وَدُودٌ وَ إِنَّكَ تَفْعَلُ مَا تُرِيدُ

O Allah-azwj! O with the strong rope, and the Guiding Command! I ask You-azwj for the security on the Promised Day, and the Paradise on the eternal day with the ones in proximity of the witnesses, and the Ruk'u and the Sajdah performer who had fulfilled the Covenants, surely You-azwj are Merciful, Cordial, and You-azwj Do whatever You-azwj Want!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنَا هَادِينَ مَهْدِيِّينَ غَيْرَ ضَالِّينَ وَ لَا مُضِلِّينَ سِلْماً لِأَوْلِيَائِكَ وَ حَرْباً لِأَعْدَائِكَ نُحِبُّ لِحُبِّكَ التَّائِبِينَ وَ نُعَادِي لِعَدَاوَتِكَ مَنْ خَالَفَكَ

O Allah-azwj! Make us guides, guided ones, not straying, submissive to Your-azwj friends, and battling to Your-azwj enemies, we should love for Your-azwj Love, and be inimical to Your-azwj Enmity of the ones opposing You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا الدُّعَاءُ وَ عَلَيْكَ الْإِجَابَةُ وَ هَذَا الْجُهْدُ وَ عَلَيْكَ التُّكْلَانُ

O Allah-azwj! This is the supplication, and upon You-azwj is the Responding, and this is the effort and upon You-azwj is the reliance!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ لِي نُوراً فِي قَلْبِي وَ نُوراً فِي قَبْرِي وَ نُوراً بَيْنَ يَدَيَّ وَ نُوراً مِنْ خَلْفِي وَ نُوراً مِنْ شِمَالِي وَ نُوراً مِنْ فَوْقِي وَ نُوراً مِنْ تَحْتِي وَ نُوراً فِي سَمْعِي وَ نُوراً فِي بَصَرِي وَ نُوراً فِي شَعْرِي وَ نُوراً فِي بَشَرِي وَ نُوراً فِي لَحْمِي وَ نُوراً فِي دَمِي وَ نُوراً فِي عِظَامِي

O Allah-azwj! Make for me Noor (radiance) in my heart, and Noor in my grave, and Noor in front of me, and Noor from behind me, and Noor on my left, and Noor from above me, and Noor from beneath me, and Noor in my hearing, and Noor in my sight, and Noor in my hair, and Noor in my skin, and Noor in my flesh, and Noor in my blood, and Noor in my bones!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ أَعْظِمْ لِيَ النُّورَ وَ أَعْطِنِي نُوراً وَ اجْعَلْ لِي نُوراً سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الَّذِي ارْتَدَى بِالْعِزِّ وَ بَانَ بِهِ وَ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ الَّذِي لَبِسَ الْمَجْدَ وَ تَكَرَّمَ بِهِ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا يَنْبَغِي التَّسْبِيحُ إِلَّا لَهُ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْفَضْلِ وَ النِّعَمِ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْمَجْدِ وَ الْكَرَمِ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ.

O Allah-azwj, and Magnify the Noor for me, and Grant me Noor, and Make Noor for me! Glorious is Allah-azwj Who is Robed with the Mighty and Manifested by it; and Glorious is Allah-azwj Who Wears the Glory and is Honoured with it! Glorious is the One the glorification is not appropriate except for Him-azwj! Glorious is the One with the Grace, and the bounties! Glorious is the One with the Glory, and the honour! Glorious is the One with the Majesty and the Honour!''[84]

6- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ الْبَلَدُ، وَ الْجُنَّةُ، جُنَّةُ الْأَمَانِ وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَدْعُوَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَةَ عَرَفَةَ وَ يَوْمَ عَرَفَةَ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ-

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid, 'Al Jamaal', and 'Al Balad', and 'Al Junnatul Amaan' –

'And it is recommended to supplicate on the night of Friday and the day of Friday, and the night of Arafaat and the day of Arafaat with this supplication: -

اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ تَعَبَّأَ وَ تَهَيَّأَ وَ أَعَدَّ وَ اسْتَعَدَّ لِوِفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَاءَ رِفْدِهِ وَ جَائِزَتِهِ فَإِلَيْكَ يَا رَبِّ تَعْبِئَتِي وَ تَهْيِئَتِي وَ إِعْدَادِي وَ اسْتِعْدَادِي رَجَاءَ عَفْوِكَ وَ طَلَبَ نَائِلِكَ وَ جَائِزَتِكَ فَلَا تُخَيِّبِ الْيَوْمَ دُعَائِي

'O Allah-azwj! One who prepares, and readies, and makes arrangements for delegating to a created being hope for his provision and his awards (up to him), O Lord-azwj, to You-azwj is my preparation, and my arrangements, and my getting ready hoping Your-azwj Pardon, and seeking Your-azwj bounties and Your-azwj Awards, so do not disappoint my supplication today!

يَا مَوْلَايَ يَا مَنْ لَا تخيب [يَخِيبُ] عَلَيْهِ سَائِلٌ وَ لَا يَنْقُصُهُ نَائِلٌ فَإِنِّي لَمْ آتِكَ الْيَوْمَ ثِقَةً بِعَمَلٍ صَالِحٍ عَمِلْتُهُ وَ لَا لِوِفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَوْتُهُ أَتَيْتُكَ مُقِرّاً عَلَى نَفْسِي بِالْإِسَاءَةِ وَ الظُّلْمِ مُعْتَرِفاً بِأَنْ لَا حُجَّةَ لِي وَ لَا عُذْرَ أَتَيْتُكَ أَرْجُو عَظِيمَ عَفْوِكَ الَّذِي عَلَوْتَ بِهِ عَلَى الْخَاطِئِينَ

O my Master-azwj! O One who does not disappoint one begging to him nor does giving reduce Him-azwj. I have not come to You-azwj today trusting with any righteous deeds I have done nor have I delegated to any created being hoping to him. I have come to You-azwj accepting upon myself with the evil deed and injustices, acknowledging with that there is no argument for me nor any excuse I can give You-azwj, hoping for Your-azwj mighty Pardon which You-azwj are Exalted with upon the sinners!

[84] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 5

فَلَمْ يَمْنَعْكَ طُولُ عُكُوفِهِمْ عَلَى عَظِيمِ الْجُرْمِ أَنْ عُدْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِالرَّحْمَةِ فَيَا مَنْ رَحْمَتُهُ وَاسِعَةٌ وَ عَفْوُهُ عَظِيمٌ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ- لَا يَرُدُّ غَضَبَكَ إِلَّا حِلْمُكَ وَ لَا يُنْجِي مِنْ سَخَطِكَ إِلَّا التَّضَرُّعُ إِلَيْكَ

Their prolonged devotion upon the major crimes should not prevent You[-azwj] from Turning to them with the Mercy! O One Whose Mercy is vast, and His[-azwj] Pardon is magnificent, O Magnificent, O Magnificent, O Magnificent! Nothing can repel Your[-azwj] Wrath except Your[-azwj] Forbearance, nor rescue from Your[-azwj] Annoyance except the beseeching to You[-azwj]!

فَهَبْ لِي يَا إِلَهِي فَرَجاً بِالْقُدْرَةِ الَّتِي بِهَا تُحْيِي مَيِّتَ الْعِبَادِ وَ لَا تُهْلِكْنِي غَمّاً حَتَّى تَسْتَجِيبَ لِي وَ تُعَرِّفَنِي الْإِجَابَةَ فِي دُعَائِي وَ أَذِقْنِي طَعْمَ الْعَافِيَةِ

O my God[-azwj]! Grant relief to me with the Power by which You[-azwj] Revive the dead, and do not let sadness destroy me until You[-azwj] Respond to me and Introduce the Answer to me in my supplication, and Cause me to taste the food of well-being!

إِلَهِي مُنْتَهَى أَجَلِي وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوِّي وَ لَا تُسَلِّطْهُ عَلَيَّ وَ لَا تُمَكِّنْهُ مِنْ عُنُقِي

My God[-azwj]! (Up to) end of my term, do not let my enemy gloat with me, nor let him prevail upon me, nor Enable him on my neck!

يَا إِلَهِي إِنْ وَضَعْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَرْفَعُنِي وَ إِنْ رَفَعْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَضَعُنِي وَ إِنْ أَهْلَكْتَنِي فَمَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَتَعَرَّضُ لَكَ فِي عَبْدِكَ أَوْ يَسْأَلُكَ عَنْ أَمْرِهِ وَ قَدْ عَلِمْتُ يَا إِلَهِي أَنَّهُ لَيْسَ فِي حُكْمِكَ ظُلْمٌ وَ لَا فِي نَقِمَتِكَ عَجَلَةٌ وَ إِنَّمَا يَعْجَلُ مَنْ يَخَافُ الْفَوْتَ وَ إِنَّمَا يَحْتَاجُ إِلَى الظُّلْمِ الضَّعِيفُ وَ قَدْ تَعَالَيْتَ يَا إِلَهِي عَنْ ذَلِكَ عُلُوّاً كَبِيراً

O my God[-azwj]! If You[-azwj] were to Put me Down, then who is the one who can lift me, and if You[-azwj] were to Raise me, then who is the one who can drop me? And if You[-azwj] were to Destroy me, then who is the one who can object to You[-azwj] regarding Your[-azwj] servant, or ask You[-azwj] about his affairs, and I have known, O my God[-azwj], that there isn't any injustice in Your[-azwj] Judgments nor any hastiness in Your[-azwj] Vengeance, and rather he does haste, one who fears the missing out, and rather he is needy to be unjust (in his haste) the weak, and You[-azwj] are Exalted from that, O my God[-azwj], Lofty, Great!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ فَأَعِذْنِي وَ أَسْتَجِيرُ بِكَ فَأَجِرْنِي وَ أَسْتَرْزِقُكَ فَارْزُقْنِي وَ أَتَوَكَّلُ عَلَيْكَ فَاكْفِنِي وَ أَسْتَنْصِرُكَ عَلَى عَدُوِّي فَانْصُرْنِي وَ أَسْتَعِينُ بِكَ فَأَعِنِّي وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُكَ يَا إِلَهِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي آمِينَ آمِينَ آمِينَ.

O Allah[-azwj]! I seek Refuge with You[-azwj], so Grant me refuge, and I seek shelter with You[-azwj] so Shelter me, and I seek Your[-azwj] sustenance so Sustain me, and I rely upon You[-azwj] so Suffice me, and I seek Your[-azwj] Help against my enemies, so Help me, and I seek Assistance with You[-azwj], so Assist me, and I seek Your[-azwj] Forgiveness O my God[-azwj], so Forgive (my sins) for me! Ameen, Ameen, Ameen!''[85]

7- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ سَائِرُ الْكُتُبِ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَقُولَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ-

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' and rest of the books –

[85] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 6

‘And it is recommended that he should say on the night of Friday and day of Friday, seven times: -

اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ رَبِّي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ خَلَقْتَنِي وَ أَنَا عَبْدُكَ وَ ابْنُ أَمَتِكَ فِي قَبْضَتِكَ وَ نَاصِيَتِي بِيَدِكَ

‘O Allah-azwj! You-azwj are my Lord-azwj! There is no god except You-azwj! You-azwj Created me and I am Your-azwj servant and son of Your-azwj maid in Your-azwj Grip, and my forelock is in Your Hand!

أَمْسَيْتُ عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَ وَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ أَعُوذُ بِرِضَاكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا صَنَعْتُ أَبُوءُ بِعَمَلِي وَ أَبُوءُ بِذُنُوبِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي ذُنُوبِي إِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ.

I have come to an evening, being upon Your-azwj Covenant and Your-azwj Promise as per my capacity. I seek Refuge with Your-azwj Satisfaction from evil of what I have done, admitting my deeds and admitting my sins, therefore Forgive my sins for me, surely no one forgives the sins except You-azwj!’’[86]

8- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ غَيْرُهُ، دُعَاءٌ آخَرُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي أَخْشَاكَ حَتَّى كَأَنِّي أَرَاكَ وَ أَسْعِدْنِي بِتَقْوَاكَ وَ لَا تُشْقِنِي بِمَعَاصِيكَ وَ خِرْ لِي فِي قَضَائِكَ وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي قَدَرِكَ حَتَّى لَا أُحِبَّ تَعْجِيلَ مَا أَخَّرْتَ وَ لَا تَأْخِيرَ مَا عَجَّلْتَ

(The book) ‘Al Mutahajjid’ and others –

‘Another supplication during the night of Friday: - O Allah-azwj! Make me fear You-azwj until it is as if I can see You-azwj, and Make me fortunate with Your-azwj (given) piety and do not let me be wretched by disobeying You-azwj, and Choose for me in Your-azwj Decree, and Bless for me in Your-azwj Pre-determination until I do not love hastening what You-azwj have Delayed, nor delaying what You-azwj have Hastened.

وَ اجْعَلْ غِنَايَ فِي نَفْسِي وَ مَتِّعْنِي بِسَمْعِي وَ بَصَرِي وَ اجْعَلْهُمَا الْوَارِثَيْنِ مِنِّي وَ انْصُرْنِي عَلَى مَنْ ظَلَمَنِي وَ أَرِنِي فِيهِ قُدْرَتَكَ يَا رَبِّ وَ أَقِرَّ بِذَلِكَ عَيْنِي

And Make richness to be in my soul, and Cause me to enjoy with my hearing and my sight, and Make these two as the inheritance from me, and Help me against the one oppressing me, and Show me Your-azwj Power regarding him, O Lord-azwj, and Delight my eyes with that!

اللَّهُمَّ أَعِنِّي عَلَى هَوْلِ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ أَخْرِجْنِي مِنَ الدُّنْيَا سَالِماً وَ أَدْخِلْنِي الْجَنَّةَ آمِناً وَ زَوِّجْنِي مِنَ الْحُورِ الْعِينِ وَ اكْفِنِي مَئُونَتِي وَ مَئُونَةَ عِيَالِي وَ مَئُونَةَ النَّاسِ وَ أَدْخِلْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ فِي عِبَادِكَ الصَّالِحِينَ

O Allah-azwj! Assist me upon horrors of the Day of Qiyamah, and Extract me from the world safely, and Admit me into the Paradise in safety, and get me married to the maiden Houries, and Suffice me with my provisions and provisions of my dependants, and provisions of the people, and Admit me among Your-azwj righteous servants by Your-azwj Mercy!

إِلَهِي إِنْ تُعَذِّبْنِي فَأَهْلٌ لِذَلِكَ أَنَا وَ إِنْ تَغْفِرْ لِي فَأَهْلٌ لِذَلِكَ أَنْتَ وَ كَيْفَ تُعَذِّبُنِي يَا سَيِّدِي وَ حُبُّكَ فِي قَلْبِي أَمَا وَ عِزَّتِكَ لَئِنْ فَعَلْتَ ذَلِكَ بِي لَتَجْمَعَنَّ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَ قَوْمٍ طَالَ مَا عَادَيْتُهُمْ فِيكَ

[86] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 7

My God[azwj]! If You[azwj] were to Punish me, then I am deserving of that, and if You[azwj] Forgive (my sins) for me, then You[azwj] are rightful for that, and how can You[azwj] Punish me, O my Master[azwj] while love for You[azwj] is in my heart? But, by Your[azwj] Might! If You[azwj] were to do that with me (then) You[azwj] will be Gathering between me and a people I have for long been an enemy with (them) for Your[azwj] Sake!

اللَّهُمَّ بِحَقِّ أَوْلِيَائِكَ الطَّاهِرِينَ ع ارْزُقْنَا صِدْقَ الْحَدِيثِ وَ أَدَاءَ الْأَمَانَةِ وَ الْمُحَافَظَةَ عَلَى الصَّلَوَاتِ

O Allah[azwj]! By the right of Your[azwj] Pure Friends[asws]! Grace us the truthful narration, and fulfilling the entrustments, and the preservation of the Salat(s)!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّا أَحَقُّ خَلْقِكَ أَنْ تَفْعَلَ ذَلِكَ بِنَا

O Allah[azwj]! I am most deserving of Your[azwj] creatures if You[azwj] were to do that with us!

اللَّهُمَّ افْعَلْهُ بِنَا بِرَحْمَتِكَ

O Allah[azwj]! Deal with us by Your[azwj] Mercy!'

اللَّهُمَّ ارْفَعْ ظَنِّي إِلَيْكَ صَاعِداً وَ لَا تُطْمِعَنَّ فِيَّ عَدُوّاً وَ لَا حَاسِداً وَ احْفَظْنِي قَائِماً وَ قَاعِداً وَ يَقْظَانَ وَ رَاقِداً

O Allah[azwj]! Raise my thoughts high to You[azwj] and do not let an enemy covet regarding me nor an envying one, and Protect me standing and sitting and riding.

اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي وَ اهْدِنِي سَبِيلَكَ الْأَقْوَمَ وَ قِنِي حَرَّ جَهَنَّمَ اللَّهُمَّ وَ حَرِيقَهَا الْمُضْرِمَةَ وَ احْطُطْ عَنِّي الْمَغْرَمَةَ وَ الْمَأْثَمَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنْ خِيَارِ الْعَالَمِ

O Allah[azwj]! Forgive (sins) for me and Mercy me, and Guide me to Your[azwj] Way the straightest, and Save me from the heat of Hell, O Allah[azwj], and its blazing flames, and Remove the debts away from me, and the sins, and Make me from the good ones of the world.

اللَّهُمَّ ارْحَمْنِي مِمَّا لَا طَاقَةَ لِي بِهِ وَ لَا صَبْرَ لِي عَلَيْهِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Allah[azwj]! Mercy me from what there is no endurance for me with it nor is there any patience for me upon it, by Your[azwj] Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!''[87]

9- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ الْمَسَائِلُ، وَ الْإِخْتِيَارُ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُزَادَ فِي دُعَاءِ الْوَتْرِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا مَقَامُ الْبَائِسِ الْفَقِيرِ مَقَامُ الْمُسْتَغِيثِ الْمُسْتَجِيرِ مَكَانُ الْهَالِكِ الْغَرِيقِ مَكَانُ الْوَجِلِ الْمُشْفِقِ مَكَانُ مَنْ يُقِرُّ بِخَطِيئَتِهِ وَ يَعْتَرِفُ بِذُنُوبِهِ وَ يَتُوبُ إِلَى رَبِّهِ

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Jamaal', and 'Al Masaail', and 'Al Ikhtiyar' –

'And it is recommended to increase in a supplication of Al Witr (Salat) on the night of Friday – 'O Allah[saww]! This is a position of the destitute, the poor, a position of the one crying out for help, the seeker of shelter, a place of the one being destroyed, the drowning, a place of the

[87] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 8

trembling one, the fearful, a place of the one accepting his mistakes and acknowledging his sins and turning to his Lord[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ قَدْ تَرَى مَكَانِي وَ لَا يَخْفَى عَلَيْكَ شَيْءٌ مِنْ أَمْرِي يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَنَّكَ تَلِي التَّدْبِيرَ وَ تُمْضِي الْمَقَادِيرَ سُؤَالَ مَنْ أَسَاءَ وَ اقْتَرَفَ وَ اسْتَكَانَ وَ اعْتَرَفَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

O Allah[-azwj]! You[-azwj] have Seen my place and nothing of my matters is hidden to You[-azwj], O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, and I ask You[-azwj] because You[-azwj] are in Charge of the management and accomplishing the Pre-determinations, a request of the one having done wrong and accepts, and submits and acknowledges, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww]!

وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي مَا مَضَى فِي عِلْمِكَ مِنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ شَهِدَتْ بِهِ حَفَظَتُكَ وَ حَفَظَةُ مَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ لَمْ يَغِبْ عَنْهُ عِلْمُكَ قَدْ أَحْسَنْتَ فِيهِ الْبَلَاءَ فَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ وَ أَنْ تُجَاوِزَ عَنْ سَيِّئَاتِي فِي أَصْحَابِ الْجَنَّةِ وَعْدَ الصِّدْقِ الَّذِي كَانُوا يُوعَدُونَ

And if You[-azwj] Forgive for me what has passed in Your[-azwj] Knowledge of my sins, and it has been witnessed Preserved by You[-azwj] and Recorded by Your[-azwj] Angels, and Your[-azwj] Knowledge wasn't absent from it, the afflictions have been excellent in it, for You[-azwj] is the Praise, and if You[-azwj] cab Overlook my evil deeds (and Make me) among companions of the Paradise, being a true Promise which they had been Promised!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ أَئِمَّةِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], Imams[-asws] of the Momineen!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ سُؤَالَ مَنِ اشْتَدَّتْ فَاقَتُهُ وَ ضَعُفَتْ قُوَّتُهُ سُؤَالَ مَنْ لَا يَجِدُ لِفَاقَتِهِ مَسَدّاً وَ لَا لِضَعْفِهِ مُقَوِّياً غَيْرَكَ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ

O Allah[-azwj]! I ask You[-azwj], asking of the one his destitution has intensified, and his strength has weakened, an asking of the one who cannot find any blocker for his destitution nor any strengthener for his weakness apart from You[-azwj], O with the Majesty and the Benevolence!

اللَّهُمَّ أَصْلِحْ بِالْيَقِينِ قَلْبِي وَ افْبِضْ عَلَى الصِّدْقِ إِلَيْكَ لِسَانِي وَ أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَ كِتَابٍ سَبَقَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّهِ جَلَّ ثَنَاؤُكَ وَ أَسْتَجِيرُ بِكَ أَنْ أَقُولَ لَكَ مَكْرُوهاً أَسْتَحِقُّ بِهِ عُقُوبَةَ الْآخِرَةِ

O Allah[-azwj]! Rectify my heart with the certainty, and Make my tongue to grab upon the sincerity to You[-azwj]; and I ask You[-azwj] for best of the Book which has preceded, and I seek Refuge with You[-azwj] from its evil! Majestic is Your[-azwj] Praise, and I seek shelter with You[-azwj] from saying any abhorrence to You[-azwj] deserving Punishment of the Hereafter by it.

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ عِلْمَ الْخَائِفِينَ وَ إِنَابَةَ الْمُخْبِتِينَ وَ يَقِينَ الْمُتَوَكِّلِينَ وَ تَوَكُّلَ الْمُوقِنِينَ بِكَ وَ خَوْفَ الْعَالِمِينَ وَ إِخْبَاتَ الْمُنِيبِينَ وَ شُكْرَ الصَّابِرِينَ وَ صَبْرَ الشَّاكِرِينَ وَ اللَّحَاقَ بِالْأَحْيَاءِ الْمَرْزُوقِينَ آمِينَ آمِينَ

And I ask You[-azwj] for knowledge of the fearful ones, and penitence of the humbling ones, and certainty of the ones relying upon You[-azwj], and fear of the knowledgeable ones, and

repentance of the penitent, and appreciation of the patient, and patience of the appreciative ones, and the joining with the living, the Sustained! Ameen, Ameen!

يَا أَوَّلَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ يَا آخِرَ الْآخِرِينَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا اللَّهُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تُغَيِّرُ النِّعَمَ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تُورِثُ النَّدَمَ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تَحْبِسُ الْقِسَمَ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تَقْطَعُ الرَّجَاءَ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تَحْبِسُ غَيْثَ السَّمَاءِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تُظْلِمُ الْهَوَاءَ وَ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الذُّنُوبَ الَّتِي تَكْشِفُ الْغِطَاءَ.

O First of the former ones, and O Last of the latter ones! O Allah[-azwj], O Beneficent, O Allah[-azwj], O Merciful, O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] and Forgive for me the sins which change the bounties, and Forgive for me the sins which inherit the regret, and Forgive for me the sins which withhold the distribution, and Forgive for me the sins which cut off the hopes, and Forgive for me the sins which withhold downpours of the sky (sustenance), and Forgive for me the sins which darken the atmosphere, and Forgive for me the sins which remove the covering!''[88]

10- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْإِخْتِيَارُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَدْعُوَ بَعْدَ الْوَتْرِ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ-

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Ikhtiyar', and 'Al Jamal' –

'And it is recommended to supplicate after Al-Witr (Salat) with this supplication: -

اللَّهُمَّ حَبِّبْ إِلَيَّ لِقَاءَكَ وَ أَحِبَّ لِقَائِي وَ اجْعَلْ لِي فِي لِقَائِكَ الرَّاحَةَ وَ الْبَرَكَةَ وَ الْكَرَامَةَ- وَ أَلْحِقْنِي بِالصَّالِحِينَ وَ لَا تُؤَخِّرْنِي فِي الْأَشْرَارِ وَ أَلْحِقْنِي بِصَالِحِ مَنْ مَضَى وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنْ صَالِحِ مَنْ بَقِيَ وَ اخْتِمْ لِي عَمَلِي بِأَحْسَنِهِ وَ اجْعَلْ ثَوَابَهُ الْجَنَّةَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ

O Allah[-azwj]! Make my meeting You[-azwj] be beloved to me, and Make comfort to be for me in meeting You[-azwj], and the Blessings and the Honours, and Join me with the righteous ones, and do not Delay me to be among the evil ones, and Join me with the righteous ones of the past, and Make me from the righteous ones who remain, and Send my deeds for me with its most excellent, and Makes its Rewards to be the Paradise by Your[-azwj] Mercy!

وَ خُذْ بِي سَبِيلَ الصَّالِحِينَ وَ أَعِنِّي عَلَى صَالِحِ مَا أَعْطَيْتَنِي كَمَا أَعَنْتَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلَى صَالِحِ مَا أَعْطَيْتَهُمْ وَ لَا تَنْزِعْ مِنِّي صَالِحاً أَعْطَيْتَنِيهِ وَ لَا تَرُدَّنِي فِي سُوءٍ اسْتَنْقَذْتَنِي مِنْهُ أَبَداً وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي عَدُوّاً وَ لَا حَاسِداً أَبَداً وَ لَا تَكِلْنِي إِلَى نَفْسِي فِي شَيْءٍ مِنْ أَمْرِي طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ أَبَداً يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ

And Take with me the way of the righteous ones, and Assist me upon the righteousness of what You[-azwj] have Given me, just as You[-azwj] Assisted the Momineen upon the righteousness of what You[-azwj] have Given them, and do not Snatch from me righteousness of what You[-azwj] have Given me, and do not let me return in evil what You[-azwj] Saved me from, ever, and do not let an enemy gloat with me nor an envying one, ever, nor Allocate myself to me regarding anything of my affairs for the blink of an eye, ever, O Lord[-azwj] of the worlds!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا رَبِّ إِيمَاناً لَا أَجَلَ لَهُ دُونَ لِقَائِكَ تُحْيِينِي عَلَيْهِ وَ تُمِيتُنِي عَلَيْهِ وَ تَبْعَثُنِي عَلَيْهِ إِذَا بَعَثْتَنِي وَ أَبْرِئْ قَلْبِي مِنَ الرِّيَاءِ وَ السُّمْعَةِ وَ الشَّكِّ فِي دِينِكَ

[88] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 9

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and I ask You[-azwj], O Lord[-azwj], for Eman having not term for it less than meeting You[-azwj]. Cause me to live upon it, and die upon it, and Resurrect me upon it when You[-azwj] do Resurrect me, and Free my heart from the showing off, and the reputation, and the doubting in Your[-azwj] religion!

اللَّهُمَّ أَعْطِنِي نَصْراً فِي دِينِكَ وَ قُوَّةً فِي عِبَادَتِكَ وَ فَهْماً فِي عِلْمِكَ وَ فِقْهاً فِي حُكْمِكَ وَ كِفْلَيْنِ مِنْ رَحْمَتِكَ وَ بَيِّضْ وَجْهِي بِنُورِكَ وَ اجْعَلْ رَغْبَتِي فِيمَا عِنْدَكَ وَ تَوَفَّنِي فِي سَبِيلِكَ عَلَى مِلَّتِكَ وَ مِلَّةِ رَسُولِكَ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ

O Allah[-azwj]! Give me help in Your[-azwj] religion, and strength in worshipping You[-azwj], and understanding regarding Your[-azwj] Knowledge, and understanding regarding Your[-azwj] Judgment, and two portion from Your[-azwj] Mercy, and Brighten my face with Your[-azwj] Noor, and Make my desire to be regarding what is with You[-azwj], and Cause me to dies in Your[-azwj] way, upon Your[-azwj] religion and religion of Your[-azwj] Rasool[-saww], may Your[-azwj] Salawaat be upon him[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws]!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْكَسَلِ وَ الْهُمُومِ وَ الْجُبْنِ وَ الْغَفْلَةِ وَ الْفَتْرَةِ وَ الْمَسْكَنَةِ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ لِنَفْسِي وَ لِأَهْلِي وَ ذُرِّيَّتِي مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ

O Allah[-azwj]! I seek Refuge with You[-azwj] from the laziness, and the worries, and the cowardice, and the heedlessness, and the gap (resting period), and the poverty, and I seek Refuge with You[-azwj] for myself, and for my family and my offspring, from the Pelted Satan[-la]!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّهُ لَنْ يُجِيرَنِي مِنْكَ أَحَدٌ وَ لَا أَجِدُ مِنْ دُونِكَ مُلْتَحَداً فَلَا تُرْدِنِي فِي هَلَكَةٍ وَ لَا تُرِدْنِي بِعَذَابٍ أَسْأَلُكَ الثَّبَاتَ عَلَى دِينِكَ وَ التَّصْدِيقَ بِكِتَابِكَ وَ اتِّبَاعَ سُنَّةِ رَسُولِكَ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ-

O Allah[-azwj]! Surely, no one will ever shelter me from You[-azwj], nor can I find any refuge from besides You[-azwj], so do not let me regress into destruction, nor Repel me with Punishment! I ask You[-azwj] for being affirmed upon Your[-azwj] religion, and the ratifying of Your[-azwj] Book, and following Sunnah of Your[-azwj] Rasool[-saww], may Your[-azwj] Salawaat be upon him[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws]!

اللَّهُمَّ اذْكُرْنِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ لَا تَذْكُرْنِي بِعُقُوبَتِكَ لِخَطِيئَتِي وَ تَقَبَّلْ مِنِّي وَ زِدْنِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ إِنِّي إِلَيْكَ رَاغِبٌ

O Allah[-azwj]! Remember me with Your[-azwj] Mercy and do not remember me with Your[-azwj] Punishment due to my wrongdoings, and Accept from me and Increase me from Your[-azwj] Grace. I am desirous to You[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ ثَوَابَ مَنْطِقِي وَ ثَوَابَ مَجْلِسِي رِضَاكَ وَ اجْعَلْ عَمَلِي وَ دُعَائِي خَالِصاً لَكَ وَ اجْعَلْ ثَوَابِيَ الْجَنَّةَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ اجْمَعْ لِي خَيْرَ مَا سَأَلْتُكَ وَ زِدْنِي مِنْ فَضْلِكَ إِنِّي إِلَيْكَ رَاغِبٌ

O Allah[-azwj]! Make Rewards of my speaking, and Rewards of my sitting be Your[-azwj] Satisfaction, and Make my deeds and my supplications be purely for You[-azwj], and Make my Rewards be the Paradise by Your[-azwj] Mercy, and Gather for me goodness of what I am asking You[-azwj] and Increase me from Your[-azwj] Grace, I am desirous to You[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَشْهَدُ بِمَا شَهِدْتَ بِهِ عَلَى نَفْسِكَ وَ شَهِدَتْ بِهِ مَلَائِكَتُكَ وَ أُولُو الْعِلْمِ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَشْهَدْ عَلَى مَا شَهِدْتَ بِهِ عَلَى نَفْسِكَ وَ شَهِدَتْ بِهِ مَلَائِكَتُكَ وَ أُولُو الْعِلْمِ بِكَ فَاكْتُبْ شَهَادَتِي مَكَانَ شَهَادَتِهِ

O Allah[-azwj]! I testify with what You[-azwj] have Testified with upon Yourself[-azwj] and what Your[-azwj] Angels have testified with, and the ones of knowledge that there is no god except You[-azwj], the Mighty, the Wise. The one who does not testify upon what You[-azwj] have Testified with upon Yourself[-azwj] and what Your[-azwj] Angels have testified with, and the ones having knowledge with You[-azwj], so Write my testimony in place of his testimony!

اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ السَّلَامُ وَ مِنْكَ السَّلَامُ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ أَنْ تَفُكَّ رَقَبَتِي مِنَ النَّارِ

O Allah[-azwj]! You[-azwj] are the Salaam (Grantor of peace), and from You[-azwj] is the Salaam (peace), O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, if You[-azwj] Could Liberate my neck from the Hellfire!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ مَفَاتِيحَ الْخَيْرِ وَ خَوَاتِيمَهُ وَ شَرَائِعَهُ وَ فَوَائِدَهُ وَ بَرَكَاتِهِ وَ مَا بَلَغَ عِلْمُهُ عِلْمِي وَ مَا قَصُرَ عَنْ إِحْصَائِهِ حِفْظِي

O Allah[-azwj]! I ask You[-azwj] for the keys to goodness, and its endings, and its laws, and its benefits, and its blessings, and what my knowledge has not reached, and what my memory is deficient from enumerating it!

اللَّهُمَّ أَنْهِجْ لِي أَسْبَابَ مَعْرِفَتِهِ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَهُ وَ غَشِّنِي رَحْمَتَكَ وَ مُنَّ عَلَيَّ بِعِصْمَةٍ عَنِ الْإِزَالَةِ عَنْ دِينِكَ وَ طَهِّرْ قَلْبِي مِنَ الشَّكِّ وَ لَا تَشْغَلْ قَلْبِي بِدُنْيَايَ وَ عَاجِلِ مَعَاشِي عَنْ آجِلِ ثَوَابِ آخِرَتِي

O Allah[-azwj]! Pave for me causes of recognising it, and Open its doors for me, and Cover me with Your[-azwj] Mercy, and Confer upon me with protection from the slips from Your[-azwj] religion, and Purify my heart from the doubt, and do not me my hear be pre-occupied with my world and my current life from the future Rewards of my Hereafter!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْحَمِ اسْتِكَانَةَ مَنْطِقِي وَ ذُلَّ مَقَامِي وَ مَجْلِسِي وَ خُضُوعِي إِلَيْكَ بِرَقَبَتِي أَسْأَلُكَ اللَّهُمَّ الْهُدَى مِنَ الضَّلَالَةِ وَ الْبَصِيرَةَ مِنَ الْعَمَايَةِ وَ الرُّشْدَ مِنَ الْغَوَايَةِ

O Allah[-azwj]! Mercy submission of my speaking, and disgrace of my position and my sitting and my humbling to You[-azwj] with my neck. I ask You[-azwj], O Allah[-azwj], for the Guidance from the straying, and the insight from the blindness, and the rightful guidance from the errors!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَكْثَرَ الْحَمْدِ عِنْدَ الرَّخَاءِ وَ أَجْمَلَ الصَّبْرِ عِنْدَ الْمُصِيبَةِ وَ أَفْضَلَ الشُّكْرِ عِنْدَ مَوْضِعِ الشَّكِّ وَ التَّسْلِيمَ عِنْدَ الشُّبُهَاتِ

And I ask You[-azwj] for my frequenting the praising during the prosperity, and beautiful patience during the difficulties, and best appreciation during the place of doubt, and the submitting during the suspicions!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ الْقُوَّةَ فِي طَاعَتِكَ وَ الضَّعْفَ عَنْ مَعْصِيَتِكَ وَ الْهَرَبَ إِلَيْكَ مِنْكَ وَ التَّقَرُّبَ إِلَيْكَ رَبِّ لِتَرْضَى وَ التَّحَرِّيَ لِكُلِّ مَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي فِي إِسْخَاطِكَ وَ إِسْخَاطِ خَلْقِكَ الْتِمَاساً لِرِضَاكَ

And I ask You[-azwj] for the strength in obeying You[-azwj] and the weakness from disobeying You[-azwj], and the fleeing to You[-azwj] from You[-azwj] and the drawing closer to You[-azwj] Lord[-azwj] for

You-azwj to be Satisfied, and the inquiring into all what Satisfies You-azwj with me in Your-azwj Dissatisfaction and dissatisfaction of Your-azwj creatures seeking to Satisfy You-azwj!

رَبِّ مَنْ أَرْجُوهُ إِذَا لَمْ تَرْحَمْنِي وَ مَنْ يَعُودُ عَلَيَّ إِنْ رَفَضْتَنِي أَوْ مَنْ يَنْفَعُنِي عَفْوُهُ إِنْ عَاقَبْتَنِي أَوْ مَنْ آمُلُ عَطَايَاهُ إِنْ حَرَمْتَنِي أَوْ مَنْ يَمْلِكُ كَرَامَتِي إِنْ هنتني [أَهَنْتَنِي] أَوْ مَنْ يَضُرُّنِي هَوَانُهُ إِنْ أَكْرَمْتَنِي

Lord-azwj! Who can I hope to if You-azwj do not Mercy me, and who will console upon me if You-azwj were to Reject me, or whose pardon will benefit me if You-azwj were to Punish me, or whose award can I wish for if You-azwj were to Deprive me, or who will control my honour if You-azwj were to Disgrace me, or who can harm me if You-azwj were to honour me?

رَبِّ مَا أَسْوَأَ فِعْلِي وَ أَقْبَحَ عَمَلِي وَ أَقْسَى قَلْبِي وَ أَطْوَلَ أَمَلِي وَ أَقْصَرَ أَجَلِي وَ أَجْرَأَنِي عَلَى عِصْيَانِ مَنْ خَلَقَنِي

Lord-azwj! How evil are my deeds, and how ugly is my work, and how cruel is my heart, and how long are my hopes, and how short is my lifespan, and how much is my audacity upon disobedience to the One-azwj Who Created me!

رَبِّ مَا أَحْسَنَ بَلَاءَكَ عِنْدِي وَ أَظْهَرَ نَعْمَاءَكَ عَلَيَّ كَثُرَتْ مِنْكَ عَلَيَّ النِّعَمُ فَمَا أُحْصَاهَا وَ قَلَّ مِنِّيَ الشُّكْرُ فِيمَا أَوْلَيْتَنِيهِ فَبَطِرْتُ بِالنِّعَمِ وَ تَعَرَّضْتُ لِلنِّقَمِ وَ سَهَوْتُ عَنِ الذِّكْرِ وَ رَكِبْتُ الْجَهْلَ بَعْدَ الْعِلْمِ وَ جُرْتُ مِنَ الْعَدْلِ إِلَى الظُّلْمِ وَ جَاوَزْتُ الْبِرَّ إِلَى الْإِثْمِ وَ صِرْتُ إِلَى اللَّهْوِ مِنَ الْخَوْفِ وَ الْحُزْنِ

Lord-azwj! How excellent is Your-azwj affliction with me, and how apparent are Your-azwj bounties upon me! The bounties from You-azwj are abundant upon me from, so I cannot count these, and the thanking is scarce from me regarding what I have been in charge of. I enjoyed with the bounties and exposed myself to the Vengeance, and I omitted the Zikr and rode the ignorance after the knowledge, and flowed from the justice to the injustice, and I overlooked the righteousness to the sin, and I came to the vanities from the fear and the grief!

رَبِّ مَا أَصْغَرَ حَسَنَاتِي وَ أَقَلَّهَا فِي كَثْرَةِ ذُنُوبِي وَ أَعْظَمَهَا عَلَى قَدْرِ صِغَرِ خَلْقِي وَ ضَعْفِ عَمَلِي

Lord-azwj! How small are my good deeds and how few among my many sins and their largeness in comparison to the smallness of my physique and weakness of my deeds!

رَبِّ مَا أَطْوَلَ أَمَلِي فِي قِصَرِ أَجَلِي فِي بُعْدِ أَمَلِي وَ مَا أَقْبَحَ سَرِيرَتِي فِي عَلَانِيَتِي

O Lord-azwj! How long is my hope, how short is my life, how far away is my hope, and how ugly are my secrets compared to my openness!

رَبِّ لَا حُجَّةَ لِي إِنِ احْتَجَجْتُ وَ لَا عُذْرَ لِي إِذَا اعْتَذَرْتُ وَ لَا شُكْرَ عِنْدِي إِذَا أُبْلِيتُ وَ أُولِيتُ

Lord-azwj! There is no argument for me in an argumentation, and there is no excuse for me when I have to apologise, and there is no appreciation with me when I am Tried and Tested.

إِنْ لَمْ تُعِنِّي عَلَى شُكْرِ مَا أُولِيتُ وَ مَا أَخَفَّ مِيزَانِي غَداً إِنْ لَمْ تُرَجِّحْهُ وَ أَزَلَّ لِسَانِي إِنْ لَمْ تُثَبِّتْهُ وَ أَسْوَدَ وَجْهِي إِنْ لَمْ تُبَيِّضْهُ

If You-azwj don't Assist me upon thanking for what I am in charge of, and how light will be my scale tomorrow if You-azwj don't Mercy me, and how slippery is my tongue if You-azwj don't Affirm it, and how dark would be my face if You-azwj don't Brighten it!

رَبِّ كَيْفَ بِي بِذُنُوبِيَ الَّتِي سَلَفَتْ مِنِّي قَدْ هَدَّ لَهَا أَرْكَانِي رَبِّ كَيْفَ لِي بِطَلَبِ شَهَوَاتِ الدُّنْيَا أَوْ أَبْكِي عَلَى حَمِيمٍ فِيهَا وَ لَا أَبْكِي عَلَى نَفْسِي وَ تَشْتَدُّ حَسَرَاتِي لِعِصْيَانِي وَ تَفْرِيطِي

Lord-azwj! How can it be with me for my sin committed by me, which my own limbs have established! Lord-azwj? How can it be for me with seeking lustful desires of the word or crying upon an intimate one in it and not cry upon myself, and my regrets have intensified due to my disobedience and my excesses?

رَبِّ دَعَتْنِي دَوَاعِي الدُّنْيَا فَأَجَبْتُهَا سَرِيعاً وَ رَكَنْتُ إِلَيْهَا طَائِعاً وَ دَعَتْنِي دَوَاعِي الْآخِرَةِ فَتَثَبَّطْتُ عَنْهَا وَ أَبْطَأْتُ فِي الْإِجَابَةِ وَ الْمُسَارَعَةِ إِلَيْهَا كَمَا سَارَعْتُ إِلَى دَوَاعِي الدُّنْيَا وَ حُطَامِهَا الْهَامِدِ وَ نَسِيمِهَا الْبَائِدِ وَ سَرَابِهَا الذَّاهِبِ

O Lord-azwj! The worldly attractions called me, and I responded quickly, and I inclined toward them willingly. The attractions of the Hereafter called me, and I hesitated in response, and I delayed in striving for them, just as I rushed towards the attractions of the world with its fleeting debris, its vanishing breeze, and its fading mirage.

رَبِّ خَوَّفْتَنِي وَ شَوَّقْتَنِي وَ احْتَجَجْتَ عَلَيَّ وَ كَفَلْتَ بِرِزْقِي فَأَمِنْتُ خَوْفَكَ وَ تَثَبَّطْتُ عَنْ تَشْوِيقِكَ وَ لَمْ أَتَّكِلْ عَلَى ضَمَانِكَ وَ تَهَاوَنْتُ بِاحْتِجَاجِكَ

Lord-azwj! You-azwj Frightened me, and Enticed me, and Argued upon me, and Guaranteed my sustenance, so I felt safe from Your-azwj fear and was less eager from Your-azwj Encouragement (to do good) and did not rely upon Your-azwj Guarantee and was complacent with Your-azwj Arguments.

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ أَمْنِي مِنْكَ فِي هَذِهِ الدُّنْيَا خَوْفاً وَ حَوِّلْ تَثْبِيطِي شَوْقاً وَ تَهَاوُنِي بِحُجَّتِكَ فَرَقاً مِنْكَ ثُمَّ رَضِّنِي بِمَا قَسَمْتَ لِي مِنْ رِزْقِكَ

O Allah-azwj! Make Your-azwj Protection in this world for me a source of fear, and transform my reluctance into eagerness, and make Your-azwj Argument a means of lightening my burden, then make me content with what You-azwj have Apportioned for me from Your-azwj sustenance!

يَا كَرِيمُ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ رِضَاكَ عِنْدَ السَّخْطَةِ وَ الْفُرْجَةَ عِنْدَ الْكُرْبَةِ وَ النُّورَ عِنْدَ الظُّلْمَةِ وَ الْبَصِيرَةَ عِنْدَ شِدَّةِ الْغَفْلَةِ

O Benevolent! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Mighty Name for Your-azwj Satisfaction during the Annoyance, and the relief during the distress, and the light during the darkness, and the insight during the severity of heedlessness!

رَبِّ اجْعَلْ جُنَّتِي مِنَ الْخَطَايَا حَصِينَةً وَ دَرَجَاتِي فِي الْجِنَانِ رَفِيعَةً وَ أَعْمَالِي كُلَّهَا مُتَقَبَّلَةً وَ حَسَنَاتِي مُضَاعَفَةً زَاكِيَةً

Lord-azwj Make my shield fortified from the sins, and my ranks in the Paradise to be lofty, and all of my deeds to be acceptable, and my good deeds multiplied, purified!

أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْفِتَنِ كُلِّهَا مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَ مَا بَطَنَ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ الْمَطْعَمِ وَ الْمَشْرَبِ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا أَعْلَمُ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا لَا أَعْلَمُ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ أَنْ أَشْتَرِيَ الْجَهْلَ بِالْعِلْمِ أَوِ الْجَفَاءَ بِالْحِلْمِ أَوِ الْجَوْرَ بِالْعَدْلِ أَوِ الْقَطِيعَةَ بِالْبِرِّ أَوِ الْجَزَعَ بِالصَّبْرِ أَوِ الضَّلَالَةَ بِالْهُدَى أَوِ الْكُفْرَ بِالْإِيمَانِ

I seek Refuge with You[-azwj] from the Fitna, all of it, whatever is apparent from it and whatever is hidden, and from evil of the foods and the drinks, and from evil of what I know of evil and what I don't know, and I seek Refuge with You[-azwj] from my buying the ignorance for the knowledge, or the disloyalty for the leniency, or the tyranny for the justice, or the cutting relationships for the righteousness, or the panic for the patience, or the straying for the guidance, or the Kufr for the Eman!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ الَّتِي لَا تُنَالُ إِلَّا بِرِضَاكَ وَ الْخُرُوجَ مِنْ جَمِيعِ مَعَاصِيكَ وَ الدُّخُولَ فِي كُلِّ مَا يُرْضِيكَ وَ النَّجَاةَ مِنْ كُلِّ وَرْطَةٍ وَ الْمَخْرَجَ مِنْ كُلِّ كَبِيرَةٍ أَتَى بِهَا مِنِّي عَمْدٌ أَوْ زَلَّ بِهَا مِنِّي خَطَأٌ أَوْ خَطَرَ بِهَا خَطَرَاتُ الشَّيْطَانِ

O Allah[-azwj]! I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Mercy which cannot be attained except by Your[-azwj] Satisfaction, and the exiting from entirety of disobediences to You[-azwj] and the entering into all what Satisfies You[-azwj], and the salvation from every dilemma, and the outlet from every major sins having been committed by me, or a mistake I had slipped with, or I had been trapped with by the traps of Satan[-la]!

أَسْأَلُكَ خَوْفاً تُوَقِّفُنِي بِهِ عَلَى حُدُودِ رِضَاكَ وَ تُشَعِّثُ بِهِ عَنِّي كُلَّ شَهْوَةٍ خَطَرَ بِهَا هَوَايَ وَ اسْتَزَلَّ عِنْدَهَا رَأْيِي لِتَجَاوُزِ حَدِّ حَلَالِكَ

I ask You[-azwj] for a fear that keeps me within the boundaries of Your[-azwj] Satisfaction, and with which I can repel every desire that endangers my whims. My judgment falters in the face of these desires, so that I may not transgress the limits of Your[-azwj] Permissible(s)!

أَسْأَلُكَ اللَّهُمَّ الْأَخْذَ بِأَحْسَنِ مَا تَعْلَمُ وَ تَرْكَ سَيِّئِ كُلِّ مَا تَعْلَمُ أَوْ أُبْتَلَى مِنْ حَيْثُ أَعْلَمُ وَ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا أَعْلَمُ

I ask You[-azwj], O Allah[-azwj], to Take with the best of what You[-azwj] Know and Leave my worst of all what You[-azwj] Know, or to be afflicted from where I know and from where I do not know!

أَسْأَلُكَ السَّعَةَ فِي الرِّزْقِ وَ الزُّهْدَ فِي الْكَفَافِ وَ الْمَخْرَجَ بِالْبَيَانِ مِنْ كُلِّ شُبْهَةٍ وَ الصَّوَابَ فِي كُلِّ حُجَّةٍ وَ الصِّدْقَ فِي جَمِيعِ الْمَوَاطِنِ وَ إِنْصَافَ النَّاسِ مِنْ نَفْسِي فِيمَا عَلَيَّ وَ فِي مَا لِي وَ التَّذَلُّلَ فِي إِعْطَاءِ النَّصَفِ مِنْ جَمِيعِ مَوَاطِنِ السَّخَطِ وَ الرِّضَا وَ تَرْكَ قَلِيلِ الْبَغْيِ وَ كَثِيرِهِ فِي الْقَوْلِ مِنِّي وَ الْفِعْلِ وَ تَمَامَ نِعْمَتِكَ فِي جَمِيعِ الْأَشْيَاءِ وَ الشُّكْرَ لَكَ عَلَيْهَا لِكَيْ تَرْضَى وَ بَعْدَ الرِّضَا

I ask You[-azwj] for the vastness in the sustenance, and the ascetism in the sufficient, and the outlet from every suspicion with the explanation, and the correctness in every argument, and the truthfulness in entirety of the places, and the fairness with the people from myself regarding what is against me and regarding what is for me, and the humility in giving the fairness from entire places of the anger and the pleasure, and leaving the immorality, its little and its more, in the words from me and the actions, and completeness of Your[-azwj] bounties in entirety of the things, and the thanking for You[-azwj] upon it so that You[-azwj] will be Satisfied and after the Satisfaction!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ الْخِيَرَةَ فِي كُلِّ مَا يَكُونُ فِيهِ الْخِيَرَةُ بِمَيْسُورِ الْأُمُورِ لَا بِمَعْسُورِهَا يَا كَرِيمُ يَا كَرِيمُ:

I ask You-azwj for the choice in all what the choice can happen to be with ease of the matters nor their difficult ones, O Benevolent, O Benevolent!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ قَوْلَ التَّوَّابِينَ وَ عَمَلَهُمْ وَ نُورَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَ صِدْقَهُمْ وَ نَجَاةَ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ وَ ثَوَابَهُمْ وَ شُكْرَ الْمُصْطَفَيْنَ وَ نَصِيحَتَهُمْ وَ عَمَلَ الذَّاكِرِينَ وَ يَقِينَهُمْ وَ إِيمَانَ الْعُلَمَاءِ وَ فِقْهَهُمْ وَ تَعَبُّدَ الْخَاشِعِينَ وَ تَوَاضُعَهُمْ وَ حِلْمَ الْفُقَهَاءِ وَ سِيرَتَهُمْ وَ خَشْيَةَ الْمُتَّقِينَ وَ رَغْبَتَهُمْ وَ تَصْدِيقَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ تَوَكُّلَهُمْ وَ رَجَاءَ الْمُحْسِنِينَ وَ بِرَّهُمْ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for words of the penitent ones and their actions, and Noor of the Prophets-as and their-as truthfulness, and Salvation of the Holy fighters and their Rewards, and appreciation of the Chosen ones and their advices, and deeds of the ones doing Zikr and their convictions, and Eman of the scholars and their understanding, and worship of the fearful ones and their humbleness, and forbearance of the jurists and their conducts, and fearfulness of the pious ones and their desires, and ratification of the Momineen and their reliance, and hope of the good doers and their righteous acts!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ ثَوَابَ الشَّاكِرِينَ وَ مَنْزِلَةَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَ مُرَافَقَةَ النَّبِيِّينَ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for Rewards of the thankful ones, and status of the ones of Proximity, and friendship of the Prophets-as!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ خَوْفَ الْعَامِلِينَ وَ عَمَلَ الْخَائِفِينَ وَ خُشُوعَ الْعَابِدِينَ لَكَ وَ يَقِينَ الْمُتَوَكِّلِينَ عَلَيْكَ وَ تَوَكُّلَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ بِكَ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for fear of the workers and work of the fearful, and fearfulness to You-azwj of the worshippers and conviction of the ones reliant upon You-azwj, and reliance of the Momineen with You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ بِحَاجَتِي عَالِمٌ غَيْرُ مُعَلَّمٍ وَ أَنْتَ لَهَا وَاسِعٌ غَيْرُ مُتَكَلِّفٍ وَ إِنَّكَ الَّذِي لَا يُخْفِيكَ سَائِلٌ وَ لَا يَنْقُصُكَ نَائِلٌ وَ لَا يَبْلُغُ مِدْحَتَكَ قَوْلُ قَائِلٍ وَ أَنْتَ كَمَا تَقُولُ وَ فَوْقَ مَا نَقُولُ

O Allah-azwj! You-azwj are a Knower of my needs without having been informed, and You-azwj are Capacious for these without encumberment, and You-azwj are the One-azwj no beggar leaves empty-handed nor does a taker reduce You-azwj, nor can words of a speaker reach Your-azwj Praise, and You-azwj are just as what You-azwj Said and above what we say!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ لِي فَرَجاً قَرِيباً وَ أَجْراً عَظِيماً وَ سِتْراً جَمِيلًا

O Allah-azwj! Make a near relief to be for me, and a mighty Recompense, and a beautiful curtain (for concealing my defects)!

اللَّهُمَّ هَدَأَتِ الْأَصْوَاتُ وَ سَكَنَتِ الْحَرَكَاتُ وَ خَلَا كُلُّ حَبِيبٍ بِحَبِيبِهِ وَ خَلَوْتُ بِكَ يَا إِلَهِي فَاجْعَلْ خَلْوَتِي مِنْكَ اللَّيْلَةَ الْعِتْقَ مِنَ النَّارِ.

O Allah[azwj]! The sounds have calmed and the movements have become still, and every loving one has secluded with his beloved, and I have secluded with You[azwj] O my God[azwj], therefore Make my seclusion with You[azwj] tonight to be the liberation from the Fire!''[89]

11- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَقُولَ بَعْدَ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ مِنْ نَوَافِلِ الْفَجْرِ الْأَوَّلِ- يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّيَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ بِحَمْدِهِ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَ أَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ-

(The book) 'Al-Mutahajjid' –

'And it is recommended to be saying after the two Cycles of the optional of Al-Fajr (Salat), the first on the day of Friday, one hundred times: 'Glorious is my Lord[azwj] the Magnificent and with His[azwj] Praise! I seek Forgiveness of Allah[azwj] my Lord[azwj] and I repent to Him[azwj]!'

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَيْضاً أَنْ يَدْعُوَ بِدُعَاءِ الْمَظْلُومِ عِنْدَ قَبْرِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع- وَ هُوَ

'And it is recommended as that he should supplicate with supplication of the oppressed at the grave of Abu Abdullah[asws] (Al-Husayn[asws]), and it is: -

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعْتَزُّ بِدِينِكَ وَ أُكْرِمُ بِهِدَايَتَكَ وَ فُلَانٌ يُذِلُّنِي بِشَرِّهِ وَ يُهِينُنِي بِأَذِيَّتِهِ وَ يَعِيبُنِي بِوَلَاءِ أَوْلِيَائِكَ وَ يَبْهَتُنِي بِدَعْوَاهُ وَ قَدْ جِئْتُ إِلَى مَوْضِعِ الدُّعَاءِ وَ ضَمَانِكَ الْإِجَابَةَ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَعْدِنِي عَلَيْهِ السَّاعَةَ-

'O Allah[azwj]! I cherish Your[azwj] religion and honour Your[azwj] Guidance, and so and so is humiliating me with his evil and is degrading me with his harm, and he is faulting me with governance of those people, and he is accusing with his call, and I have come to the place of supplication and Your[azwj] Guaranteed Response! O Allah[azwj], Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], and Support me upon it right now!

ثُمَّ يَنْكَبُّ عَلَى الْقَبْرِ وَ يَقُولُ مَوْلَايَ إِمَامِي مَظْلُومٌ اسْتَعْدَى عَلَى ظَالِمِهِ النَّصْرَ النَّصْرَ- حَتَّى تَنْقَطِعَ النَّفَسُ

Then devote upon the grave and say, 'My Master[asws], my oppressed Imam[asws]! I appeal for the help against his[asws] oppressors, the help' – until his breath is cut.

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَيْضاً أَنْ يَقُولَ عِنْدَ السَّحَرِ- اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ هَبْ لِيَ الْغَدَاةَ رِضَاكَ وَ أَسْكِنْ قَلْبِي خَوْفَكَ وَ اقْطَعْهُ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ حَتَّى لَا أَرْجُو وَ لَا أَخَافُ إِلَّا إِيَّاكَ

And it is recommended also that he should say at the pre-dawn: 'O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and his[saww] Progeny[asws] and Grant to me Your[azwj] Satisfaction in the morning and Settled Your[azwj] fear in my heart, and Cut is off from the ones besides You[azwj] until I neither hope nor fear except You[azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ هَبْ لِي ثَبَاتَ الْيَقِينِ وَ مَحْضَ الْإِخْلَاصِ وَ شَرَفَ التَّوْحِيدِ وَ دَوَامَ الِاسْتِقَامَةِ وَ مَعْدِنَ الصَّبْرِ وَ الرِّضَا بِالْقَضَاءِ وَ الْقَدَرِ

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and his[saww] Progeny[asws] and Grant to me the clothing of certainty, and pure sincerity, and noble Tawheed, and permanent straightness,

[89] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 10

and the resources of patience, and the satisfaction with the Decree and the Pre-determination!

يَا قَاضِيَ حَوَائِجِ السَّائِلِينَ يَا مَنْ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِي ضَمِيرِ الصَّامِتِينَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اسْتَجِبْ دُعَائِي وَ اغْفِرْ ذَنْبِي وَ أَوْسِعْ رِزْقِي وَ اقْضِ حَوَائِجِي فِي نَفْسِي وَ إِخْوَانِي فِي دِينِي وَ أَهْلِي

O Fulfiller of needs of the beggars! O One[-azwj] Who Knows what is in conscience of the silent ones! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] and Answer my supplication, and Forgive my sins, and Expand my sustenance, and Fulfil my needs regarding myself and my brethren in my religion and my family members!

إِلَهِي طُمُوحُ الْآمَالِ قَدْ خَابَتْ إِلَّا لَدَيْكَ وَ مَعَاكِفُ الْهِمَمِ قَدْ تَعَطَّلَتْ إِلَّا عَلَيْكَ وَ مَذَاهِبُ الْعُقُولِ قَدْ سَمَتْ إِلَّا إِلَيْكَ فَأَنْتَ الرَّجَاءُ وَ إِلَيْكَ الْمَلْجَأُ

My God[-azwj]! The ambitions of hopes have been disappointed except to You[-azwj], and the means of determination have been halted except to You[-azwj], and the paths of intellects have only led to You[-azwj]! You[-azwj] are the hope and to You[-azwj] is the shelter.

يَا أَكْرَمَ مَقْصُودٍ وَ أَجْوَدَ مَسْئُولٍ هَرَبْتُ إِلَيْكَ بِنَفْسِي يَا مَلْجَأَ الْهَارِبِينَ بِأَثْقَالِ الذُّنُوبِ عَلَى ظَهْرِي- لَا أَجِدُ لِي إِلَيْكَ شَافِعاً سِوَى مَعْرِفَتِي بِأَنَّكَ أَقْرَبُ مَنْ رَجَاهُ الطَّالِبُونَ وَ أَمَّلَ مَا لَدَيْهِ الرَّاغِبُونَ

O most Benevolent of the ones sought, and O most Generous of the ones asked! I have fled to You[-azwj] with myself, O Shelter of the fleeing ones, with the weight of my sins upon my back. I cannot find any intercessor for me to You[-azwj] besides my recognition that You[-azwj] are the closest one the seekers can hope to and the desiring ones can wish for what is with You[-azwj]!

يَا مَنْ فَتَقَ الْعُقُولَ بِمَعْرِفَتِهِ وَ أَطْلَقَ الْأَلْسُنَ بِحَمْدِهِ وَ جَعَلَ مَا امْتَنَّ بِهِ عَلَى عِبَادِهِ فِي كِفَاءٍ لِتَأْدِيَةِ حَقِّهِ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْ لِلشَّيْطَانِ عَلَى عَقْلِي سَبِيلًا وَ لَا لِلْبَاطِلِ عَلَى عَمَلِي دَلِيلًا

O One[-azwj] Who has split the intellects with His[-azwj] recognition, and Freed the tongues with His[-azwj] Praise, and Made what He[-azwj] has Conferred upon His[-azwj] servant as sufficient for fulfilling His[-azwj] right! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] and do not Make a way to be for the Satan[-la] upon my intellect, nor any evidence to be for the falsehood upon my actions!'

فَإِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجْرُ فَقُلْ أَصْبَحْتُ فِي ذِمَّةِ اللَّهِ وَ ذِمَّةِ مَلَائِكَتِهِ وَ ذِمَمِ أَنْبِيَائِهِ وَ رُسُلِهِ ع وَ ذِمَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ ص وَ ذِمَمِ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ مِنْ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع-

When the dawn emerges, then say, 'I have come to the morning being in Guarantee of Allah[-azwj] and guarantee of His[-azwj] Angels, and guarantee of His[-azwj] Prophets[-as] and His[-azwj] Messengers[-as], and guarantee of Muhammad[-saww] and guarantee of the successors[-asws] from Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww]!

آمَنْتُ بِسِرِّ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع وَ عَلَانِيَتِهِمْ وَ ظَاهِرِهِمْ وَ بَاطِنِهِمْ وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُمْ فِي عِلْمِ اللَّهِ وَ طَاعَتِهِ كَمُحَمَّدٍ ص.

I believe in the secrets of Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and their[-asws] announcements, and their[-asws] apparent and their[-asws] esoteric, and I testify they[-asws] are in the knowledge of Allah[-azwj] and His[-azwj] obedience like Muhammad[-saww]!''[90]

بيان: وَ قَالَ السَّيِّدُ بَعْدَ الدُّعَاءِ الْأَخِيرِ رَوَيْنَاهُ بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى دَاوُدَ الرَّقِّيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ مَنْ قَالَ صَبَاحاً وَ مَسَاءً ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ آمَنَهُ اللَّهُ مِمَّا يَخَافُ.

Explanation (Hadeeth only) – *And the Seyyid said after the last supplication, 'We are reporting by our chain to Dawood Al-Razzy, from Abu Abdullah[-asws]: 'The one who says it three times every morning and evening, Allah[-azwj] will Secure him from what he fears''*.

12- فِقْهُ الرِّضَا، قَالَ ع اعْلَمْ يَرْحَمُكَ [اللَّهُ] أَنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى فَضَّلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَتَهُ عَلَى سَائِرِ الْأَيَّامِ فَضَاعَفَ فِيهِمَا الْحَسَنَاتِ لِعَامِلِهَا وَ السَّيِّئَاتِ عَلَى مُقْتَرِفِهَا إِعْظَاماً لَهُمَا

(The book) 'Fiqh Al-Reza[-asws]' – He[-asws] said: 'Know, may Allah[-azwj] Mercy you, that Allah[-azwj] Blessed and Exalted Merited the day of Friday and its night over rest of the days (and the nights), so He[-azwj] Doubles the good deeds during it for its workers, and the evil deeds upon its perpetrators, in reverence to these.

فَإِذَا حَضَرَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقُلْ فِي لَيْلِهِ فِي آخِرِ السَّجْدَةِ مِنْ نَوَافِلِ الْمَغْرِبِ وَ أَنْتَ سَاجِدٌ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ سُلْطَانِكَ الْقَدِيمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذَنْبِيَ الْعَظِيمَ

When the day of Friday presents, then say during its night in the last Sajdah of the optional of the Maghrib Salat while you are in Sajdah, 'O Allah[-azwj]! I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Magnificent Name and Your[-azwj] ancient Authority to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], and for Forgive my might sins for me!'

وَ اقْرَأْ فِي صِلَاتِكَ الْعِشَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ سَبِّحِ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى

And recite in your Al-Isha the last Salat Surah Al Jummah in the first Cycle and in the second Surah Al-A'ala'.

وَ رُوِيَ أَيْضاً إِذَا جَاءَكَ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَ إِذَا قَرَأْتَ غَيْرَهُمَا أَجْزَأَكَ وَ أَكْثِرْ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمِهَا وَ إِنْ قَدَرْتَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَ ذَلِكَ أَلْفَ كَرَّةٍ فَافْعَلْ فَإِنَّ الْفَضْلَ فِيهِ

And it is reported also, (Surah) Al-Munafiqoun, and when you recite others, it will suffice you, and frequent from the Salawaat upon Rasool-Allah[-azwj] during the night of Friday and its day, and if you are able to make that as a thousand time, then do so for the merit is in it.

وَ قَدْ يُرْوَى أَنَّهُ إِذَا كَانَ عَشِيَّةُ يَوْمِ الْخَمِيسِ نَزَلَتْ مَلَائِكَةٌ مَعَهَا أَقْلَامٌ مِنْ نُورٍ وَ صُحُفٌ مِنْ نُورٍ- لَا يَكْتُبُونَ إِلَّا الصَّلَوَاتِ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص إِلَى آخِرِ النَّهَارِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

[90] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 11

And it is reported that when it was evening on the day of Thursday, the Angels descend having pens of Noor (light) with them and books of Noor. They do not write except the Salawaat(s) upon Rasool-Allah-saww up to end of the day on the day of Friday''.[91]

13- عُدَّةُ الدَّاعِي، رُوِيَ يَقْرَأُ فِي الثُّلُثِ الْأَخِيرِ مِنْ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ سُورَةَ الْقَدْرِ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً ثُمَّ يَدْعُو بِمَا يُرِيدُ.

(The book) 'Uddat Al Daie' –

'It has been reported he should recite in the last third of the night of Friday Surah Al-Qadr fifteen (15) times, then he should supplicate with whatever he wants to''.[92]

14- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ بْنِ نُوحٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَالَ فِي آخِرِ سَجْدَةٍ مِنَ النَّافِلَةِ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ إِنْ قَالَ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ فَهُوَ أَفْضَلُ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِوَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ وَ اسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذَنْبِيَ الْعَظِيمَ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ انْصَرَفَ وَ قَدْ غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Ayoub Bin Nuh, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Abdullah Bin Sinan,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'One who says in the last Sajdah of the option after Al-Maghrib (Salat) on the night of Friday, and even if he says during every night, it is best – 'O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Honourable Face and Your-azwj Magnificent Name to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and for Forgive my mighty sins for me' – seven times, will leave and Allah-azwj would have Forgiven (these sin) for him''.[93]

قَالَ وَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِذَا كَانَتْ عَشِيَّةُ الْخَمِيسِ وَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ نَزَلَتْ مَلَائِكَةٌ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَعَهُمْ أَقْلَامُ الذَّهَبِ وَ صُحُفُ الْفِضَّةِ- لَا يَكْتُبُونَ عَشِيَّةَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى أَنْ تَغِيبَ الشَّمْسُ إِلَّا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'And Abu Abdullah-asws said: 'When it was evening of the Thursday and night of Friday, the Angels descend from the sky having pens of gold with them and books of silver. They do not write in the evening of Thursday and the night of Friday and the day of Friday up to setting of the sun except the Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws''.[94]

كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَتْ إِلَخْ.

(The book) 'Kitab Al Arous' –

'By his chain from Abu Abdullah-asws having said: the same as (above)'When it was' – etc.''[95]

[91] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 12
[92] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 13
[93] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 a
[94] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 b
[95] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 c

أَقُولُ سَيَأْتِي مُسْنَداً فِي كِتَابِ الْقُرْآنِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يُدْرِكَ الْقَائِمَ ع فَيَكُونَ مِنْ أَصْحَابِهِ.

I (Majlisi) am saying, 'I shall come with a chain of attribution in 'Kitab Al-Quran' from Al-Sadiq-asws having said: 'One who recites Surah Bani Israeel during every night of Friday will not die until he comes across Al-Qaim-ajfj, so he will be from his-ajfj companions''.[96]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الطَّوَاسِينِ الثَّلَاثِ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ كَانَ مِنْ أَوْلِيَاءِ اللَّهِ وَ فِي جِوَارِ اللَّهِ وَ كَنَفِهِ وَ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا بُؤْسٌ أَبَداً وَ أُعْطِيَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ حَتَّى يَرْضَى وَ فَوْقَ رِضَاهُ وَ زَوَّجَهُ اللَّهُ مِائَةَ زَوْجَةٍ مِنَ الْحُورِ الْعِينِ.

And from him-asws having said: 'One who recites Surahs 'Al-Tawaseen' (Surahs Al-Shoara, Al-Naml, Al-Qasas) the three during the night of Friday would be from the friends of Allah-azwj, and in the neighbourhoods of Allah-azwj and His-azwj Protection, and no evil will afflict him in the world, ever, and he would be given in the Hereafter from the Paradise until he is satisfied, and above his satisfaction, and Allah-azwj will get him married to one hundred wives from the maiden Houries''.[97]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ السَّجْدَةِ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ كِتَابَهُ بِيَمِينِهِ وَ لَمْ يُحَاسِبْهُ بِمَا كَانَ مِنْهُ وَ كَانَ مِنْ رُفَقَاءِ مُحَمَّدٍ ص وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ ص.

And from him-asws having said: 'One who recites Surah Al Sajdah during a night of Friday, Allah-azwj will Give him his book (register of deeds) in his right hand and will not Reckon him with what had happened from him, and he would be from the friends of Muhammad-saww and People-asws of his Household''.[98]

وَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ ص فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أُعْطِيَ مِنْ خَيْرِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ مَا لَمْ يُعْطَ أَحَداً مِنَ النَّاسِ إِلَّا نَبِيٌّ مُرْسَلٌ أَوْ مَلَكٌ مُقَرَّبٌ وَ أَدْخَلَهُ اللَّهُ الْجَنَّةَ وَ كُلَّ مَنْ أَحَبَّ مِنْ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ حَتَّى خَادِمَهُ الَّذِي يَخْدُمُهُ وَ إِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ فِي حَدِّ عِيَالِهِ وَ لَا فِي حَدِّ مَنْ يَشْفَعُ فِيهِ.

And from Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'One who recites Surah Saad during a night of Friday will be Given from goodness of the world and the Hereafter for what no one from the people had been Given except a Messenger Prophet-as or an Angel of Proximity, and Allah-azwj will Admit him into the Paradise and every one of his family members he loves, to the extent of his servant who had served him, and even though he does not happen to be within limits of his dependants, nor within limits of the one he can intercede for''.[99]

وَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ كُلَّ لَيْلَةٍ أَوْ كُلَّ يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ سُورَةَ الْأَحْقَافِ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ اللَّهُ بِرَوْعَةٍ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَ آمَنَهُ مِنْ فَزَعِ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى.

And from Al-Sadiq-asws having said: 'One who recites Surah Al Ahqaf during every night or during every day of Friday, Allah-azwj will not Afflict him with sudden fright in the life of the world, and Secure him from panic on the Day of Qiyamah, if Allah-azwj the Exalted so Desires''.[100]

[96] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 d
[97] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 e
[98] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 f
[99] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 g
[100] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 h

وَ عَنْهُ ع مَنْ قَرَأَ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ الْوَاقِعَةَ أَحَبَّهُ اللَّهُ وَ حَبَّبَهُ إِلَى النَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ وَ لَمْ يَرَ فِي الدُّنْيَا بُؤْساً أَبَداً وَ لَا فَقْراً وَ لَا فَاقَةً وَ لَا آفَةً مِنْ آفَاتِ الدُّنْيَا وَ كَانَ مِنْ رُفَقَاءِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ.

And from him[-asws]: 'One who recites (Surah) Al Waqia during every night of Friday, Allah[-azwj] will Love him and Cause him to be beloved to all the people, and he will not see evil in the world, ever, nor poverty, nor destitution, nor disability from disabilities of the world, and he would be from the friends of Amir Al-Momineen[-asws], may the Salawaat of Allah[-azwj] be upon him[-asws]''.[101]

15- كِتَابُ تَأْوِيلِ الْآيَاتِ الْبَاهِرَةِ، نَقْلًا عَنْ كِتَابِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ مَاهْيَارَ عَنْ حُمَيْدِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ زَيْدٍ الشَّحَّامِ قَالَ: كُنْتُ عِنْدَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقَالَ لِي اقْرَأْ فَقَرَأْتُ ثُمَّ قَالَ اقْرَأْ فَقَرَأْتُ ثُمَّ قَالَ لِي يَا شَحَّامُ اقْرَأْ فَإِنَّهَا لَيْلَةُ قُرْآنٍ

The book 'Taweel Al Ayaat Al Bahira' – copying from the book of Muhammad Bin Al Abbas Bin Mahiyar, from Humeyd Bin Ziyad, from Abdullah Bin Ahmad, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibrahim Bin Abdul Hameed, from Zayd Al Shahaam who said,

'I was in the presence of Abu Abdullah[-asws] on the night of Friday. He[-asws] said: 'Recite!' I recited. Then he[-asws] said: 'Recite!' I recited. Then he[-asws] said to me: 'O Shahham! Recite, for it is a night of the Quran!'

فَقَرَأْتُ حَتَّى بَلَغْتُ يَوْمَ لا يُغْنِي مَوْلًى عَنْ مَوْلًى شَيْئاً وَ لا هُمْ يُنْصَرُونَ قَالَ هُمْ

I recited until I reached: ***A Day, neither will a friend avail anything from a friend, nor would they be helped [44:41]***. He[-asws] said: 'They (adversaries)!'

قَالَ قُلْتُ إِلَّا مَنْ رَحِمَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, '***Except one Allah Mercies [44:42]***?'

قَالَ نَحْنُ الْقَوْمُ الَّذِينَ رَحِمَ اللَّهُ وَ نَحْنُ الْقَوْمُ الَّذِينَ اسْتَثْنَى اللَّهُ وَ إِنَّا وَ اللَّهِ نُغْنِي عَنْهُمْ.

He[-asws] said: 'We[-asws] are the people, those whom Allah[-azwj] has Mercied, and we[-asws] are the people, those Allah[-azwj] has Excluded, and by Allah[-azwj] we[-asws] are needless of them!''[102]

16- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، لِلشَّيْخِ الْفَقِيهِ أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْقُمِّيِّ رَحِمَهُ اللَّهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُوسَى الرِّضَا ع قَالَ: إِنَّ لِلْجُمُعَةِ لَيْلَتَيْنِ يَنْبَغِي أَنْ يُقْرَأَ فِي لَيْلَةِ السَّبْتِ مِثْلُ مَا يُقْرَأُ فِي عَشِيَّةِ الْخَمِيسِ- لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Kitab Al Arous' of the Sheykh, the jurist Abu Muhammad Ja'far Bin Ahmad Bin Ali Al Qummi, may Allah[-azwj] Mercy him, by his chain,

[101] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 14 i
[102] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 15

‘From Ali-asws Bin Musa Al-Reza-asws having said: ‘For the Friday there are two nights. It is befitting that he should recite on the night of Saturday similar to what he had recited in the evening of the Thursday, Friday night’’.[103]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّبَّاحِ الْكِنَانِيِّ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع اقْرَأْ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الْمَغْرِبِ بِسُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ اقْرَأْ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ بِسُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ سَبِّحِ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى.

And from him, by his chain from Abu Al Sabbah Al Kinany who said,

‘Abu Abdullah-asws said: ‘Recited on the night of Friday during Al-Maghrib (Salat) with Surah Al Jummah and Al Tawheed, and recite Salat Al Atma (Al Isha) with Surah Al Jummah and Al A’ala’’.[104]

وَ فِي خَبَرٍ آخَرَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: اقْرَأْ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ سُورَةَ الْحَشْرِ.

And in another Hadeeth from Al-Sadiq-asws having said: ‘Recite during the night of Friday and Salat Al-Atma (Al-Isha), Surah Al Jummah Al Surah Al Hashr’’.[105]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُقْرَأَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمُنَافِقِينَ.

And from him, by his chain from Al-Baqir-asws having said: ‘It is recommended that he recites during the night of Friday in the Salat Al-Atma (Al-Isha), Surahs Al Jummah and Al Munafiqoun’’.[106]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قُلْتُ مَا أَقْرَأُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ قَالَ اقْرَأْ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ.

And from him by his chain from Al-Sadiq-asws – ‘I said, ‘What shall I recited during the night of Friday?’ He-asws said: ‘Recite (Surah-s) Al Qadr and Al Tawheed’’.[107]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى الْمَغْرِبَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ بَعْدَهَا أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ وَ قَالَ فِي آخِرِ سَجْدَةٍ مِنَ النَّوَافِلِ وَ إِنْ فَعَلَ كُلَّ لَيْلَةٍ فَهُوَ أَفْضَلُ-

And from him, by his chain from Abdullah Bin Sinan,

‘From Al-Sadiq-asws having said: ‘One who prays Al-Maghrib (Salat) on the night of Friday and four Cycles after it, and says in the Sajdah of the optional (Salat), and if he were to do so every night it would be better: -

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِوَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ وَ اسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذَنْبِيَ الْعَظِيمَ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ يَنْصَرِفُ وَ قَدْ غُفِرَ لَهُ.

[103] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 a
[104] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 b
[105] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 c
[106] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 d
[107] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 e

‘O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Benevolent Face and Your-azwj Magnificent Name to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and to Forgive my mighty sins for me’ – seven times, will leave and he would have been Forgiven’’.[108]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ عَبْدٍ صَالِحٍ قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى الْمَغْرِبَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ بَعْدَهَا أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ وَ لَمْ يَتَكَلَّمْ حَتَّى يُصَلِّيَ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ كَانَتْ عِدْلَ عَشْرِ رَقَبَاتٍ.

And from him, by his chain from Abd Salih (7th Imam-asws) having said: ‘One who prays Al-Maghrib Salat on the night of Friday and four Cycles after it, and does not talk until he prays ten Cycles, reciting in each Cycle (Surahs) Al Hamd and Al Tawheed, would equate to ten liberation (of slaves)’’.[109]

قَالَ الشَّيْخُ جَعْفَرُ بْنُ أَحْمَدَ جَاءَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ هَكَذَا وَ الَّذِي هُوَ أَفْضَلُ مِنْهُ هُوَ أَنْ يَجْمَعَ بَيْنَ الْمَغْرِبِ وَ الْعِشَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يُصَلِّيَ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ بَعْدَ الْعَتَمَةِ وَ يُؤَخِّرَ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ اللَّتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْعَتَمَةِ مِنْ جُلُوسٍ إِلَى أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ رَكَعَاتِ الْمَغْرِبِ لِيَكُونَ قَدْ خُتِمَتِ الصَّلَاةُ بِوَتْرِ اللَّيْلِ.

The Sheykh Ja’far Bin Ahmad said,

‘This Hadeeth has come like this – ‘And that which is better than it is that he should gather between Al-Maghrib and Al Isha the last on the night of Friday and pray four Cycles after Al Atma (Al Isha), and delay the two Cycles, those after Al Atman from sitting, until he has prayed the Cycles of Al-Maghrib, he would have ended the Salat with Witr (Salat) of the night’’.[110]

17- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع الصَّلَاةُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِأَلْفِ حَسَنَاتٍ وَ يُرْفَعُ لَهُ أَلْفُ دَرَجَةٍ وَ إِنَّ الْمُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَزْهَرُ نُورُهُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ وَ مَلَائِكَةُ اللَّهِ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ لَهُ وَ يَسْتَغْفِرُ لَهُ الْمَلَكُ الْمُوَكَّلُ بِقَبْرِ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ السَّلَامُ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ.

(The book) ‘Kitab Al Arous’ – by his chain,

‘Al-Sadiq-asws said: ‘The Salat on the night of Friday and the day of Friday is as a thousand good deed, and a thousand ranks will be raised for him, and that the one sending Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww on the night of Friday, his Noor (radiance) will blossom in the skies up to establishment of the Hour, and Angels of Allah-azwj in the sky will seek Forgiveness for him, and the Angel Allocated with grave of the Prophet-saww, may the greetings be upon him-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws will seek Forgiveness up to establishment of the Hour’’.[111]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ دَعَا لِعَشْرٍ مِنْ إِخْوَانِهِ الْمَوْتَى فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْجَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ الْجَنَّةَ.

And from him, by his chain,

[108] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 f
[109] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 g
[110] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 16 h
[111] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 17 a

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘One who supplicates for ten of his dead brethren during the night of Friday, Allah-azwj will Obligate the Paradise for him’’.[112]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ تَمَثَّلَ بِبَيْتِ شِعْرٍ مِنَ الْخَنَا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ يُقْبَلْ مِنْهُ صَلَاةٌ تِلْكَ اللَّيْلَةَ وَ مَنْ تَمَثَّلَ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ يُقْبَلْ مِنْهُ صَلَاةٌ فِي يَوْمِهِ ذَلِكَ.

And from him, by his chain from Al Sakuni,

‘From Ja’far-asws, from Ali-asws having said: ‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who recites a poem from ‘Al-Khana’ (immoral) on the night of Friday, Salat of that night will not be Accepted from him, and the one who recites (it) during the day of Friday, no Salat of that day will be Accepted from him’’.[113]

18- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ قَالَ: كَانَ فِيمَا أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيّاً يَا عَلِيُّ إِنْ جَامَعْتَ أَهْلَكَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يَكُونُ حَلِيماً قَوَّالًا مُفَوَّهاً وَ إِنْ جَامَعْتَهَا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعْدَ الْعِشَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يُرْجَى أَنْ يَكُونَ مِنَ الْأَبْدَالِ وَ إِنْ جَامَعْتَهَا بَعْدَ الْعَصْرِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يَكُونُ مَشْهُوراً مَعْرُوفاً عَالِماً.

(The book) ‘Kitab Al Arous’ – by his chain from Saeed Al Khudri who said,

‘It was among what Rasool-Allah-saww advised Ali-asws: ‘O Ali-asws! If you-asws were to sleep with your-asws wife-asws on the night of Friday, the child would be forbearing, eloquent, articulate; and if you-asws were to sleep with her-asws on the night of Friday after Al-Isha the last, the child is hoped to be from the righteous ones; and if you-asws were to sleep with her-asws after Al-Asr on the day of Friday, the child would be famous, king, knowledgeable’’.[114]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَالَ بَيْنَ رَكْعَتَيِ الْفَجْرِ إِلَى الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ- سُبْحَانَ رَبِّيَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ بِحَمْدِهِ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَ أَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ بَنَى اللَّهُ لَهُ مَسْكَناً فِي الْجَنَّةِ.

And from him, by his chain,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘One who were to say between two Cycles of Fajr (Salat) up to the morning on the day of Friday, ‘Glorious is my Lord-azwj the Magnificent and with His-azwj Praise! I seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj my Lord-azwj and I repent to Him-azwj’ – one hundred times, Allah-azwj will Build a dwelling for him in the Paradise’’.[115]

19- مِصْبَاحُ الْأَنْوَارِ، عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ فَاطِمَةَ الصُّغْرَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ أَخِيهِ الْحَسَنِ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِمْ قَالَ:

(The book) ‘Misbah Al Anwaar’ –

[112] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 17 b
[113] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 17 c
[114] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 18 a
[115] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 18 b

‘From Ja’far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws, from his-asws father-asws, from his-asws grandfather-asws Ali Bin Al-Husayn-asws, from (Syeda) Fatima Al-Sughra-as, from Al-Husayn Bin Ali-asws, from his-asws brother-asws Al-Hassan-asws, may the Salawaat of Allah-azwj be upon them-asws, said:

رَأَيْتُ أُمِّي فَاطِمَةَ قَامَتْ فِي مِحْرَابِهَا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلَمْ تَزَلْ رَاكِعَةً سَاجِدَةً حَتَّى انْفَجَرَ عَمُودُ الصُّبْحِ وَ سَمِعْتُهَا تَدْعُو لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ تُسَمِّيهِمْ وَ تُكْثِرُ الدُّعَاءَ لَهُمْ وَ لَا تَدْعُو بِشَيْءٍ لِنَفْسِهَا

‘I-asws saw my-asws mother-asws (Syeda) Fatima-asws in her-asws prayer niche on the night of Friday. She-asws did not cease to perform Ruk’u and Sajdah until pillars of the dawn were burst (dawn), and I-asws heard her-asws supplicating for the Momineen and naming them, and frequenting the supplicating for them, and she-asws did not supplicate with anything for herself-asws.

فَقُلْتُ يَا أُمَّاهْ لِمَ لَا تَدْعِينَ لِنَفْسِكِ كَمَا تَدْعِينَ لِغَيْرِكِ

I said, ‘O mother-asws! Why did you-asws not supplicate for yourself-asws like what you-asws supplicated for others?’

فَقَالَتْ يَا بُنَيَّ الْجَارَ ثُمَّ الدَّارَ.

She-asws said: ‘O my-asws son-asws! The neighbour (first), then the house (family)’’.[116]

20- رِسَالَةُ الشَّهِيدِ الثَّانِي ره، عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَكْثِرُوا مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَيَّ فِي اللَّيْلَةِ الْغَرَّاءِ وَ الْيَوْمِ الْأَزْهَرِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ

(The book) ‘Risalat’ of Al Shaheed Al Saany –

‘From Al-Sadiq-asws having said: ‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘Frequent from the Salat upon me-saww during the night of honour, and the blossoming day – the night of Friday and the day of Friday’.

فَسُئِلَ كَمِ الْكَثِيرُ

He-saww was asked, ‘How much is the ‘frequent’?’

فَقَالَ إِلَى مِائَةٍ وَ مَا زَادَ فَهُوَ أَفْضَلُ.

He-asws said: ‘Up to one hundred, and whatever is additional, it is better’’.[117]

وَ رُوِيَ أَنَّ مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْكَهْفِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَضَاءَ لَهُ مِنَ النُّورِ مَا بَيْنَهُ وَ بَيْنَ الْبَيْتِ وَ مَا زَادَ الْعَتِيقَ وَ مَنْ قَرَأَ حم الدُّخَانَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ بَنَى اللَّهُ لَهُ بَيْتاً فِي الْجَنَّةِ

And it is reported that the one who recites Surah Al-Kahf on the night of Friday, a light will illuminate for him what is between him and the ancient House (Kabah), and what is more;

[116] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 19
[117] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 20 a

and the one who recites (Surah) Ha Meem Al Dukhan during the night of Friday or the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Build a House for him in the Paradise.

وَ مَنْ قَرَأَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ حم وَ يس أَصْبَحَ مَغْفُوراً لَهُ وَ مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْبَقَرَةِ وَ آلِ عِمْرَانَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ كَانَ لَهُ مِنَ الْأَجْرِ كَمَا بَيْنَ الْبَيْدَاءِ وَ عَرُوبَاءَ فَالْبَيْدَاءُ الْأَرْضُ السَّابِعَةُ وَ عَرُوبَاءُ السَّمَاءُ السَّابِعَةُ.

And one who recites on the night of Friday (Surahs) Ha Meem and Yaseen, will come to the morning having been Forgiven; and one who recites (Surahs) Al Baqarah and Aal e Imran-as, there will be Recompense for him like what is between Al-Bayda'a and Arouba. Al Bayda'a is the seventh earth and Arouba is the seventh sky''.[118]

وَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَالَ هَذِهِ الْكَلِمَاتِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَمَاتَ لَيْلَتَهُ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ وَ مَنْ قَالَهَا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَمَاتَ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ

And from Anas (well-known) fabricator who said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who says these phrases seven times during the night of Friday and he dies during its night will enter the Paradise; and one who says it on the day of Friday and he dies during that day will enter the Paradise.

مَنْ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ رَبِّي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ خَلَقْتَنِي وَ أَنَا عَبْدُكَ وَ ابْنُ أَمَتِكَ وَ فِي قَبْضَتِكَ وَ نَاصِيَتِي بِيَدِكَ أَمْسَيْتُ عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَ وَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا صَنَعْتُ أَبُوءُ بِنِعْمَتِكَ وَ أَبُوءُ بِذَنْبِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ.

One who says, 'O Allah-azwj, my Lord-azwj! There is no god except You-azwj! You-azwj Created me, and I am Your-azwj servant and son of Your-azwj maid, and in Your-azwj Grip, and my forelock is in Your-azwj Hand (control)! I have come to the evening being upon Your-azwj Covenant and Your-azwj Promise whatever I am able to. I seek Refuge with You-azwj from evil of what I have done, being evil with Your-azwj bounties and being evil with my sins. Therefore, Forgive (my sins) for me, surely no one forgive the sins except You-azwj!''[119]

وَ رَوَى عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ سِنَانٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَسْتَحِبُّ إِذَا دَخَلَ وَ إِذَا خَرَجَ فِي الشِّتَاءِ أَنْ يَكُونَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And it is reported by Abdullah Bin Sinan,

'From Ab Abdullah-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww, whenever he-saww entered (came back from a journey) and when he-saww went out during the winter, loved it if it would be during the night of Friday''.[120]

21- الْمُقْنِعَةُ، قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع إِنَّ لِلَّهِ كَرَائِمَ فِي عِبَادِهِ خَصَّهُمْ بِهَا فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةٍ وَ يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ فَأَكْثِرُوا فِيهَا مِنَ التَّهْلِيلِ وَ التَّسْبِيحِ وَ الثَّنَاءِ عَلَى اللَّهِ وَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص.

(The book) 'Al Muqnie' –

[118] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 20 b
[119] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 20 c
[120] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 20 d

‘Al-Sadiq[-asws] said: ‘For Allah[-azwj] there are precious ones among His[-azwj] servant. He[-azwj] has Specialised them with it during every night and day of Friday. During it, they frequent from extolling the Oneness, and the glorifying, and the praising upon Allah[-azwj], and the Salawaat upon the Prophet[-saww]’’.[121]

وَ مِنْهُ رُوِيَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الصَّدَقَةُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَهَا بِأَلْفٍ وَ الصَّلَاةُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِأَلْفٍ مِنَ الْحَسَنَاتِ وَ يَحُطُّ اللَّهُ فِيهَا أَلْفاً مِنَ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ يَرْفَعُ فِيهَا أَلْفاً مِنَ الدَّرَجَاتِ

And from him,

‘It is reported from Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: ‘The Sadaqah donated on the night of Friday and its day is (multiplied) by a thousand; and sending the Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] on the night of Friday is (multiplied) by a thousand from the good deeds, and during it Allah[-azwj] Drops a thousand from the evil deeds, and Raises during it a thousand from the ranks.

وَ إِنَّ الْمُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَتَلَأْلَأُ نُورُهُ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ وَ إِنَّ مَلَائِكَةَ اللَّهِ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ لَهُ وَ يَسْتَغْفِرُ لَهُ الْمَلَكُ الْمُوَكَّلُ بِقَبْرِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ.

And the one sending Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] on the night of Friday, his Noor (radiance) will shine in the skies up to establishment of the Hour, and Angels of Allah[-azwj] in the skies will be seeking Forgiveness for him, and the Angel Allocated with grave of Rasool-Allah[-saww] will seek Forgiveness for him up to establishment of the Hour’’.[122]

22- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ رُوِيَ فِي أَكْلِ الرُّمَّانِ كُلَّ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) ‘Al Mahasin’ – from his father, from Al Qasim,

‘It is reported regarding eating the pomegranate during every night of Friday’’.[123]

23- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، رُوِيَ فِي أَكْلِ الرُّمَّانِ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَتِهِ فَضْلٌ كَثِيرٌ.

(The book) ‘Al Mutahajjid’ –

‘It is reported regarding eating the pomegranate during the day of Friday and its night has a lot of merits’’.[124]

24- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، بِإِسْنَادِي إِلَى الْكُلَيْنِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ سَهْلِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عُذَافِرٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا عُمَرُ إِنَّهُ إِذَا كَانَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ نَزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَلَائِكَةٌ بِعَدَدِ الذَّرِّ فِي أَيْدِيهِمْ أَقْلَامُ الذَّهَبِ وَ قَرَاطِيسُ الْفِضَّةِ- لَا يَكْتُبُونَ إِلَى لَيْلَةِ السَّبْتِ إِلَّا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ فَأَكْثِرْ مِنْهَا

[121] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 21 a
[122] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 21 b
[123] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 22
[124] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 23

(The book) ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ – by two chains to Al Kulayni, from Ali Bin Muhammad, from Sahl Bin Ziyad, from Amro Bin Usman, from Muhammad Bin Uzafir, from Umar Bin Yazeed who said,

‘Abu Abdullah[-asws] said to me: ‘O Umar! Surely whenever it was the day of Friday Angels of the number of particles descend from the sky having pens of gold in their hands and papers of silver. They do not write up to the night of Saturday except the Salawaat being sent upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww]. May Allah[-azwj] Send Salawaat upon him[-saww] and upon them[-asws], therefore frequent from it!’

وَ قَالَ لِي يَا عُمَرُ إِنَّ مِنَ السُّنَّةِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ وَ فِي سَائِرِ الْأَيَّامِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ.

And he[-asws] said to me: ‘O Umar! It is from the Sunnah to send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and People[-asws] of his[-asws] Household a thousand times during every Friday, and one hundred times during rest of the days’’.[125]

وَ رَوَى أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَهْزِيَارَ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ عَبْدٍ صَالِحٍ قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى الْمَغْرِبَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ صَلَّى بَعْدَهَا أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ وَ لَمْ يَتَكَلَّمْ حَتَّى يُصَلِّيَ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ بِالْحَمْدِ وَ الْإِخْلَاصِ كَانَتْ عِدْلَ عَشْرِ رِقَابٍ.

And it is reported by Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Yahya, from his father, from Muhammad Bin Ali Bin Mahboub, from Ahmad Bin Al-Husayn, from Ali Bin Mahziyar, from Usman Bin Isa, from Suleyman,

‘From Abd Salih[-asws] (7th Imam[-asws]) having said: ‘One who prays Al-Maghrib Salat on the day of Friday and prays four Cycles after it, and does not talk until he has prayed ten Cycles reciting in each Cycle with (Surahs) Al Hamd, and Al Tawheed, it would equate to ten liberations (of slaves)’’.[126]

25- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، قَالَ حَدَّثَ أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ أَحْمَدُ بْنُ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْكُوفِيُّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا بْنِ شَيْبَانَ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ الْبَطَائِنِيِّ وَ حُسَيْنِ بْنِ أَبِي الْعَلَاءِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا أَرَدْتَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ صَلَاةَ اللَّيْلِ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ قَرَأْتَ فِي أَوَّلِ رَكْعَةٍ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْكَافِرُونَ وَ فِي الثَّالِثَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ الم السَّجْدَةِ وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمُدَّثِّرُ

(The book) ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ – He said, ‘Abu Al-Husayn Ahmad Bin Ahmad Bin Ali Al Kufi narrated from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Saeed, from Yahya Bin Zakariya Bin Shayban, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali Bin Abu Hamza Al Batainy, and Husayn Bin Abu Al A’ala, from Abu Baseer,

‘From Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: ‘Whenever you intend to pray the night Salat during the night of Friday, recite in the first Cycle with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha), and (Surah) Al Tawheed, and during the second with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Kafiroun, and in the third with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Sajdah, and in the fourth Cycle with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Muddasir.

[125] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 24 a
[126] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 24 b

وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْخَامِسَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ حم السَّجْدَةِ وَ إِنْ لَمْ تُحْسِنْهَا فَاقْرَأْ بِالنَّجْمِ وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ السَّادِسَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ السَّابِعَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ يس وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الثَّامِنَةِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ الْوَاقِعَةِ وَ تُوتِرُ بِالْمُعَوِّذَتَيْنِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ.

And in the fifth Cycle with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Sajdah, and if you are not good with it, then recite (Surah) Al Najm; and the in the sixth Cycles with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Mulk, and in the seventh Cycle with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Yaseen, and in the eighth Cycle with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and (Surah) Al Waqia, and perform Witr (Salat) with Al-Mawazateyn) and (Surah) Al Tawheed''.[127]

26- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، ذَكَرَ دُعَاءَ نَافِلَةِ اللَّيْلِ رَوَيْنَا بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الشَّيْخِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْكَرَاجُكِيِّ مِنْ كِتَابِهِ فِي عَمَلِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ

(The book) 'Jamaal Al Usbou' –

'He mentioned supplication of an optional (Salat) on the night, 'We are reporting by our chains to the Sheykh Muhammad Bin Ali Al-Karajuky, from his book regarding acts of worship on the day of Friday.

فَقَالَ إِذَا سَلَّمَ الْمُصَلِّي مِنَ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ الْأَوَّلَتَيْنِ فَلْيَقُلِ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّاهِرِينَ أَجْمَعِينَ وَ أَعِنِّي عَلَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِعِبَادَتِكَ

He said, 'When the praying one performs Salat from the first two Cycles, let him say, 'O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], the Pure, all of them[-asws], and Assist me upon obeying You[-azwj] and Harmonise me for worshipping You[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ يَا إِلَهَ جَبْرَئِيلَ وَ مِيكَائِيلَ وَ إِسْرَافِيلَ اجْعَلِ الْيَقِينَ فِي قَلْبِي وَ النُّورَ فِي بَصَرِي وَ النَّصِيحَةَ فِي صَدْرِي وَ ذِكْرَكَ بِاللَّيْلِ وَ النَّهَارِ عَلَى لِسَانِي وَ رِزْقاً وَاسِعاً غَيْرَ مَمْنُونٍ وَ لَا مَحْظُورٍ فَارْزُقْنِي اللَّهُمَّ وَ سَيِّدِي مَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي-

O Allah[-azwj]! O God[-azwj] of Jibraeel[-as], and Mikaeel[-as], and Israfeel[-as]! Make the certainty to be in my heart, and the Noor in my sight, and the advice in my chest, and Your[-azwj] Zikr at night and day to be upon my tongue, and vast sustenance without restrictions nor held back. O Allah[-azwj], and my Master[-azwj], Grace me what You[-azwj] will be Satisfied with me!'

فَإِذَا تَمَّمَ أَرْبَعاً فَلْيَقُلِ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ خَاتَمِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ أَجْمَعِينَ وَ اجْعَلْنَا هَادِينَ مَهْدِيِّينَ غَيْرَ ضَالِّينَ وَ لَا مُضِلِّينَ سِلْماً لِأَوْلِيَائِكَ وَ حَرْباً لِأَعْدَائِكَ نُحِبُّ مَنْ أَطَاعَكَ وَ نَعْصِي مَنْ خَالَفَكَ

When he has completed four (Cycles) let him say, 'O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] last of the Prophets[-saww] and his[-saww] Pure Progeny[-asws] and Make us guides, Guided not straying, nor straying (others), being at peach with Your[-azwj] friends and at war with Your[-azwj] enemies, loving the ones who obey You[-azwj] and disobey the one who opposes You[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ هَذَا الدُّعَاءُ وَ عَلَيْكَ التُّكْلَانُ فِي الْإِجَابَةِ

[127] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 25

O Allah-azwj! This is the supplication and upon You-azwj reliance regarding the Answer!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ لِي نُوراً فِي قَلْبِي وَ صَدْرِي وَ سَمْعِي وَ بَصَرِي وَ شَعْرِي وَ بَشَرِي وَ لَحْمِي وَ عَظْمِي وَ نُوراً يُحِيطُ بِي

O Allah-azwj! Make Noor for me in my heart and my chest, and my hearing and my sight, and my hair and my skin, and my flesh and my bones, and Noor surrounding me!

اللَّهُمَّ اهْدِنِي لِلرَّشَادِ وَ الْطُفْ لِي بِالسَّدَادِ وَ اكْفِنِي شَرَّ الْعِبَادِ وَ ارْحَمْنِي يَوْمَ الْمَعَادِ:

O Allah-azwj! Guide me to the rightful guidance and be Gentle to me with the rectitude, and Suffice me for evil of the servants, and Mercy me on the Day of the Return (Qiyamah)!'

فَإِذَا تَمَّمَ سِتّاً فَلْيَقُلِ اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْمُفْضِلُ الْمَنَّانُ بَدِيعُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ ذُو الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ ذُو الْجُودِ وَ الْإِنْعَامِ صَلِّ عَلَى خَيْرِ الْأَنَامِ مُحَمَّدٍ رَسُولِكَ وَ آلِهِ الْمَعْصُومِينَ الطَّاهِرِينَ الْكِرَامِ

When he completes six (Cycles) let him say, 'O Allah-azwj! Surely You-azwj are Gracious, the Bestower, Initiator of the skies and the earth, with the Majesty and the Benevolence! There is no god except You-azwj with the Generosity and the Favours! Send Salawaat upon best of the people Muhammad-saww Your-azwj Rasool-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws the Infallible, the Pure, the Honourable!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي سَائِلُكَ الْفَقِيرُ وَ عَبْدُكَ الْمُسْتَجِيرُ الْخَائِفُ مِنْ عَذَابِكَ الرَّاجِي لِفَضْلِكَ وَ ثَوَابِكَ فَاجْبُرْ فَقْرِي بِنِعْمَتِكَ وَ اجْبُرْنِي مِنْ كَسْرِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ آمِنْ خَوْفِي بِغُفْرَانِكَ وَ حَقِّقْ رَجَائِي بِإِحْسَانِكَ

O Allah-azwj! I am Your-azwj beggar the poor, and Your-azwj servant the shelter-seeker, the fearful from Your-azwj Punishment, the hoping for Your-azwj Grace and Your-azwj Rewards, therefore Subdue my poverty with Your-azwj bounties, and Mend my brokenness with Your-azwj Mercy, and Secure my fear with Your-azwj Forgiveness, and Make my hopes become reality with Your-azwj Favours!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي مُسْتَغْفِرُكَ فَاغْفِرْ لِي تَائِبٌ إِلَيْكَ فَتُبْ عَلَيَّ اعْفُ عَنْ ذُنُوبِي كُلِّهَا قَدِيمِهَا وَ حَدِيثِهَا

O Allah-azwj! I seek Your-azwj Forgiveness, so Forgive for me, I am repenting to You-azwj so Turn to me, Pardon my sins all of them, their old and their new!

اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُجْهِدْ بَلَائِي وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِي أَعْدَائِي وَ لَا تَجْعَلِ النَّارَ مَأْوَايَ-

O Allah-azwj! Do not Make my Trials exhausting, nor let my enemies gloat with me, nor Make the Fire as my abode!

فَإِذَا تَمَّمَ الثَّمَانِيَةَ فَلْيَقُلِ- اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ رَسُولِكَ الَّذِي اصْطَفَيْتَ وَ عَلَى الْأَئِمَّةِ الطَّاهِرِينَ أَهْلِ الْبَيْتِ وَ لَا تُعِدْنِي فِي سُوءٍ اسْتَنْقَذْتَنِي مِنْهُ أَبَداً وَ لَا تَسْلُبْنِي صَالِحَ مَا أَعْطَيْتَنِي أَبَداً

When he completes the eighth (Cycle) let him say, 'O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww Your-azwj Rasool-saww whom You-azwj had Chosen, and upon the Pure

Imams-asws of People-asws of the Household, and do not let me return into evil You-azwj have Saved me from, ever, nor Strip me of righteousness what You-azwj have Given me, ever!

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ وَ الْمَجْدُ أَنْتَ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُنَّ

O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj is the Praise and the Glory! You-azwj are Lord-azwj of the skies and the earth and of whatever is within these and whatever is between these!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْحَقُّ وَ قَوْلُكَ الْحَقُّ وَ الْجَنَّةُ حَقٌّ وَ النَّارُ حَقٌّ وَ السَّاعَةُ حَقٌّ

O Allah-azwj! Surely, You-azwj are the truth, and Your-azwj Words are the truth, and the Paradise is true, and the Hellfire is true, and the Hour is true!

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ أَسْلَمْتُ وَ بِكَ آمَنْتُ وَ عَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ وَ إِلَيْكَ خَاصَمْتُ وَ حَاكَمْتُ

O Allah-azwj! I have submitted to You-azwj, and have believed in You-azwj, and have relied upon You-azwj, and have brought my dispute and my judgement to You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ ادْرَأْ عَنِّي شَرَّ كُلِّ ذِي شَرٍّ وَ اصْرِفْ عَنِّي كُلَّ ضُرٍّ-

O Allah-azwj! Stave off from me evil of every one with evil, and Turn away from me every harm!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّاهِرِينَ أَجْمَعِينَ وَ ابْدَأْ بِهِمْ فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ وَ اخْتِمْ بِهِمُ الْخَيْرَ فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ وَ أَهْلِكْ عَدُوَّهُمْ مِنَ الْجِنِّ وَ الْإِنْسِ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ يَا أَقْدَرَ الْقَادِرِينَ-

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww the Purified, in their-asws entirety, and Begin with them regarding every goodness, and End with them-asws the good regarding every good, and Destroy their-asws enemies from the Jinn and the humans, from the former ones and the latter ones, O most Ancient of the ancient ones!'

قَالَ وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَقُولَ فِي قُنُوتِهِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِفَضْلِ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ حُرْمَتِهَا وَ شَرَفِهَا وَ مَنْزِلَتِهَا وَ بِحَقِّ نَبِيِّكَ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ الدَّالِّ عَلَيْهَا وَ الدَّاعِي إِلَيْهَا وَ الْمَعْرُوفِ بِهَا وَ الْمُنَبِّهِ عَلَى وَاجِبِهَا

He said, 'It is recommended that he says in his Qunout on the night of Friday – 'O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj by the merit of the night of Friday, and its sanctity, and its nobility, and its status, and by the right of Your-azwj Prophet-saww Muhammad-saww, may Allah-azwj Send Salawaat upon him-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, the Pure, the Pointers upon it and the callers to it, and kind with it, and the informants upon its obligations!

أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّاهِرِينَ خَيْرِ الْأَنَامِ وَ عَلَى أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ الْبَرَرَةِ الْكِرَامِ وَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَنِي مِنَ الْقُوَّامِ الصُّوَّامِ وَ حُجَّاجِ بَيْتِكَ الْحَرَامِ وَ زُوَّارِ قَبْرِ نَبِيِّكَ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ أَفْضَلُ التَّحِيَّةِ وَ السَّلَامِ وَ قَاصِدِي الْمَشَاهِدِ الْعِظَامِ اكْفِنِي شَرَّ الْأَنَامِ وَ أَجِرْ أَمْرِي فِي الدِّينِ وَ الدُّنْيَا عَلَى أَحْسَنِ نِظَامٍ

(Please) Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-azwj, the Pure, best of the people, and upon People-asws of his-saww Household, the righteous, the honourable, and Make me from the ones standing (for Salat), and the fasting, and the pilgrims of Your-azwj House and visitors of Your-azwj Prophet-saww Muhammad-saww, may be best of the salutation be

upon him-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and the greetings, and my aiming for the mighty monuments. Suffice me of evil of the people and Flow my affairs in the religion and the world upon best of the systems!

اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ عَلَى مَا هَدَيْتَنِي إِلَيْهِ مِنْ مَعْرِفَةِ حَقِّ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ الشَّرِيفَةِ وَ يَوْمِهَا وَ وَفَّقْتَنِي لَهُ مِنْ ذِكْرِكَ فِيهَا

O Allah-azwj! For You-azwj is the Praise upon what You-azwj have Guided me to, from recognition the right of this noble night and its day, and Harmonising me to him from doing Your-azwj Zikr in it!

اللَّهُمَّ فَاجْعَلْ دُعَائِي فِيهَا مُجَاباً وَ عَمَلِي مَقْبُولًا وَ ذِكْرِي لَكَ فِيهَا مَرْفُوعاً وَ لَا تَسْلُبْنِي مَا عَرَّفْتَنِي وَ أَدِمْ لِي مَا أَوْلَيْتَنِي وَ اشْمَلْنِي بِالسَّعَادَةِ مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي إِذَا تَوَفَّيْتَنِي

O Allah-azwj! Make my supplication to be Answered in it, and my actions Accepted, and my Zikr to You-azwj Raised in it, and do not Strip me of what You-azwj have Introduced me to, and Grant me permanence of what You-azwj have Entrusted to me and Encompass me with the happiness for as long as You-azwj Keep me alive, and Mercy me when Cause me to expire!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ الشَّرِيفَةِ مَغْفِرَةً مَاحِيَةً لِلْمَعَاصِي تُؤْمِنُ أَلِيمَ عِقَابِكَ وَ تُبَشِّرُ بِعَظِيمِ ثَوَابِكَ

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj in this noble night, Forgiveness of the acts of disobedience for as long as I live, to be safe from pain of Your-azwj Punishment, and to be given glad tidings of Your-azwj mighty Rewards!

اللَّهُمَّ أَشْرِكْ فِي صَالِحِ دُعَائِي وَالِدَيَّ وَ وُلْدِي وَ إِخْوَانِي فِيكَ وَ أَهْلِي وَ عُمُومَتِنَا بِرَحْمَتِهِ مِنْكَ جَامِعَةً إِنَّكَ ذُو الْقُدْرَةِ الْوَاسِعَةِ-

O Allah-azwj! Participate in my supplication, my parents, and my children, and my brethren for Your-azwj Sake, and my family members, and our uncles, by Inclusive Mercy from You-azwj, surely You-azwj with the capacious Power!'

قَالَ وَ إِنْ لَمْ يَتَيَسَّرْ لَهُ أَنْ يُورِدَ هَذَا الدُّعَاءَ عَلَى وَتْرِهِ فَلْيَدْعُ بِهِ بَعْدَهُ ذَكَرَ مَا يُدْعَى بِهِ بَعْدَ الْوَتْرِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنْ رِوَايَةِ الْكَرَاجَكِيِّ قَالَ إِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنْ وَتْرِكَ فَسَبِّحِ التَّسْبِيحَ الَّذِي تَقَدَّمَ ذِكْرُهُ وَ قُلْ بَعْدَ الْوَتْرِ

He said, 'And if it is not easy for him to recite this supplication upon his Witr (Salat), let him supplicate with it after it. He mentioned what he should be supplicating with after Al-Witr (Salat) on the day of Friday from a report by Al-Karajaky. He said, 'When you are free from your Witr (Salat), then glorify the glorification which its mention has preceded, and say after Al-Witr (Salat): -

سُبْحَانَكَ اللَّهُمَّ وَ بِحَمْدِكَ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ وَحْدَكَ لَا شَرِيكَ لَكَ لَكَ الْمُلْكُ وَ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ تُحْيِي وَ تُمِيتُ وَ تُمِيتُ وَ تُحْيِي وَ أَنْتَ الْحَيُّ الَّذِي لَا يَمُوتُ

'O Allah-azwj! Glory be to You-azwj and with Your-azwj Praise! There is no god except You-azwj Alone. There is no associate for You-azwj. For You-azwj is the Kingdom and for You-azwj is the Praise. You-azwj Cause to live and Cause to die, and You-azwj Cause to die and Cause to die, and You-azwj are Alive Who does not die!

بِيَدِكَ الْخَيْرُ إِنَّكَ عَلى كُلِّ شَـيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ- تُولِجُ اللَّيْلَ فِي النَّهارِ وَ تُولِجُ النَّهارَ فِي اللَّيْلِ وَ تُخْرِجُ الْحَيَّ مِنَ الْمَيِّتِ وَ تُخْرِجُ الْمَيِّتَ مِنَ الْحَيِّ وَ تَرْزُقُ مَنْ تَشـاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسابٍ

In Your Hand is the good; surely, You are Able upon everything [3:26] You Insert the night into the day and You Insert the day into the night, and You Extract the living from the dead and You Extract the dead from the living, and You Give sustenance to whomsoever You Desire to without measure [3:27].

اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لَنَا مَا قَدَّمْنَا وَ مَا أَخَّرْنَا وَ مَا أَسْرَرْنَا وَ مَا أَعْلَنَّا وَ مَا أَنْتَ أَعْلَمُ بِهِ مِنَّا وَ بَلِّغْنَا بِهِ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ آمَالَنَا وَ اقْضِ كُلَّ حَاجَةٍ هِيَ لَنَا بِأَيْسَرِ التَّيْسِيرِ وَ أَسْهَلِ التَّسْهِيلِ وَ أَتَمِّ عَافِيَةٍ وَ أَحْمَدِ عَاقِبَةٍ

O Allah-azwj! Forgive for us what we have sent ahead and what we have delayed, and what we have kept secret and what we have announced, and what You-azwj are Knowing with from us and what we have reached with our wishes, from the world and the Hereafter, and Fulfil every need which is for us with easiest of the eases, and easiest of the facilitation, and complete well-being and praise-worthy end result!'

ثُمَّ تَقُولُ سُبْحَانَكَ ذِي الْمُلْكِ وَ الْمَلَكُوتِ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْمُلْكِ الْقُدُّوسِ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ فَفِي ذَلِكَ فَضْلٌ عَظِيمٌ

Then you should say, 'Glory be to You-azwj with the Kingdom and the Domains! Glorious is the One with the Kingdom, the Holy!', three times for there is mighty merit in that.

ذَكَرَ الدُّعَاءَ بَعْدَ رَكْعَتَيِ الْفَجْرِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ- سُبْحانَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْأَزْواجَ كُلَّها مِمَّا تُنْبِتُ الْأَرْضُ وَ مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَ مِمَّا لا يَعْلَمُونَ-

He mentioned the supplication after two Cycles of Al-Fajr (Salat) on the night of Friday: - '***Glory be to Him Who Created the pairs of all things, from what the earth grows, and from their own selves, and from what they do not know [36:36]***.

فَسُبْحانَ اللَّهِ حِينَ تُمْسُونَ وَ حِينَ تُصْبِحُونَ- وَ لَهُ الْحَمْدُ فِي السَّماواتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ وَ عَشِيًّا وَ حِينَ تُظْهِرُونَ-

Therefore, Glorify Allah when you come up to the evening and when you come up to the morning [30:17] Therefore Glorify Allah when you come up to the evening and when you come up to the morning [30:17].

هُوَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي لا إِلهَ إِلَّا هُوَ عالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَ الشَّهادَةِ هُوَ الرَّحْمنُ الرَّحِيمُ- هُوَ اللَّهُ الَّذِي لا إِلهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْمَلِكُ الْقُدُّوسُ السَّلامُ الْمُؤْمِنُ الْمُهَيْمِنُ الْعَزِيزُ الْجَبَّارُ الْمُتَكَبِّرُ سُبْحانَ اللَّهِ عَمَّا يُشْرِكُونَ

He is Allah. There is no god except He; the Knower of the unseen and the seen; He is the Beneficent, the Merciful [59:22] He is Allah. There is no god except He; the King, the Holy, the Giver of peace, the Granter of security, Guardian, the Mighty, the Supreme, the One of every Greatness. Glorious is Allah from what they are associating [59:23]

هُوَ اللَّهُ الْخالِقُ الْبارِئُ الْمُصَوِّرُ لَهُ الْأَسْماءُ الْحُسْنى يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ ما فِي السَّماواتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ وَ هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

He is Allah the Creator, the Maker, the Fashioner. His are the most Beautiful Names. Whatever is in the skies and the earth Glorifies him, and He is the Mighty, the Wise [59:24].

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مَنِ اسْتَنْقَذْتَنَا بِهِ مِنَ الضَّلَالَةِ وَ عَلَّمْتَنَا عَلَى يَدِهِ بَعْدَ الْجَهَالَةِ سَيِّدِنَا مُحَمَّدٍ رَسُولِكَ ذِي الْإِنَابَةِ وَ الدَّلَالَةِ وَ عَلَى أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ ذِي الرِّئَاسَةِ وَ الْعَدَالَةِ–

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon the one whom You-azwj Saved us from the straying through him-saww and Taught us upon his-saww hands after the ignorance, our Chief Muhammad-saww Your-azwj Rasool-saww with the delegation and the evidence, and upon People-asws of his-saww Household, the Pure, with the governance and the justice!

رَبَّنَا لا تُؤاخِذْنا إِنْ نَسِينا أَوْ أَخْطَأْنا رَبَّنا وَ لا تَحْمِلْ عَلَيْنا إِصْراً كَما حَمَلْتَهُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِنا رَبَّنا وَ لا تُحَمِّلْنا ما لا طاقَةَ لَنا بِهِ وَ اعْفُ عَنَّا وَ اغْفِرْ لَنا وَ ارْحَمْنا أَنْتَ مَوْلانا فَانْصُرْنا عَلَى الْقَوْمِ الْكافِرِينَ.

'Our Lord! Do not Seize us if we forget or we make a mistake. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us a burden like what You Loaded upon those from before us. Our Lord! And do not Load upon us what we have no strength for us with it; and Pardon (our sins) for us and have Mercy on us. You are our Master, therefore Help us against the Kafir people'. [2:286]''.[128]

27– جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، الصَّلَاةُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ رُوِيَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ قَرَأَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمِهَا قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَتَيْ مَرَّةٍ فِي أَرْبَعِ رَكَعَاتٍ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً غُفِرَتْ ذُنُوبُهُ وَ لَوْ كَانَتْ مِثْلَ زَبَدِ الْبَحْرِ

(The book) 'Jamal Al Usbou' –

'The Salat during the night of Friday – 'It is reported from the Prophet-saww having said: 'One who recites during the night of Friday or its day (Surah) Al Tawheed two hundred times in four Cycles, fifty times in each Cycle, his sins will be Forgiven and even though these may be like foam of the sea'.

وَ يُسَبِّحُ عَقِيبَهَا فَيَقُولُ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْعِزِّ الشَّامِخِ الْمُنِيفِ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْجَلَالِ الْبَاذِخِ الْعَظِيمِ سُبْحَانَ ذِي الْمُلْكِ الْفَاخِرِ الْقَدِيمِ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَبِسَ الْبَهْجَةَ وَ الْجَمَالَ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ تَرَدَّى بِالنُّورِ وَ الْوَقَارِ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ يَرَى أَثَرَ النَّمْلِ فِي الصَّفَا سُبْحَانَ مَنْ يَرَى وَقْعَ الطَّيْرِ فِي الْهَوَاءِ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ هُوَ هَكَذَا وَ لَا هَكَذَا غَيْرُهُ

And in the morning as a follow-up he should say, 'Glorious is the One with the Lofty Might, the Sublime! Glorious is the One with the Imposing Majesty, the Magnificent! Glorious is the One with the Pride-worthy Kingdom, the Ancient! Glorious is the One Who Wears the Glory and the Beauty! Glorious is the One who is Robed by the Noor and the Dignity! Glorious is the One Seen tracks of the ants in the solid rock! Glorious is the One Who Sees the occurrence of the bird in the air! Glorious is the One Who is like this and none other is like this!'

ثُمَّ يَقُولُ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَتَوَجَّهُ إِلَيْكَ بِهِمْ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ الَّذِي أَمَرْتَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ ع أَنْ يَدْعُوَ بِهِ الطَّيْرَ فَأَجَابَتْهُ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ الَّذِي قُلْتَ لِلنَّارِ كُونِي بَرْداً وَ سَلاماً عَلى إِبْراهِيمَ فَكَانَتْ

[128] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 26

Then he should say, 'O Allah[-azwj]! I divert to You[-azwj] through them[-asws] and I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Magnificent Name which You[-azwj] had Commanded Ibrahim[-as] to supplicate with, so You[-azwj] Answered him[-as], and by Your[-azwj] Magnificent Name which You[-azwj] Said to the fire: "Be cool and safe unto Ibrahim[-as]!", so it became.

وَ بِحَقِّ أَحَبِّ أَسْمَائِكَ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَشْرَفِهَا وَ أَعْظَمِهَا إِجَابَةً وَ أَنْجَحِهَا طَلِبَةً وَ بِمَا أَنْتَ أَهْلُهُ وَ مُسْتَحِقُّهُ وَ مُسْتَوْجِبُهُ

And by the right of Your[-azwj] Name most Beloved to You[-azwj], and their Noblest, and their most Magnificent in response, and its most successful in seeking, and with what You[-azwj] are rightful of and deserving, and obligating the Response.

وَ أَتَوَسَّلُ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَرْغَبُ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَتَصَدَّقُ مِنْكَ وَ أَسْتَغْفِرُكَ وَ أَسْتَمْنِحُكَ وَ أَتَضَرَّعُ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَخْضَعُ لَكَ وَ أُقِرُّ بِسُوءِ صَنِيعِي وَ أَتَمَلَّقُكَ وَ أُلِحُّ عَلَيْكَ وَ بِكُتُبِكَ الَّتِي أَنْزَلْتَهَا عَلَى أَنْبِيَائِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ التَّوْرَاةِ وَ الْإِنْجِيلِ وَ الزَّبُورِ وَ الْقُرْآنِ الْعَظِيمِ مِنْ أَوَّلِهَا إِلَى آخِرِهَا فَإِنَّ فِيهَا اسْمَكَ الْأَعْظَمَ وَ بِمَا فِيهَا مِنْ أَسْمَائِكَ الْعُظْمَى

And I seek means to You[-azwj] and am desirous to You[-azwj], and Ratified from You[-azwj], and I seek Your[-azwj] Forgiveness, and I beg You[-azwj] and beseech to You[-azwj] and humble to You[-azwj], and I accept my evil doings, and I cringe to You[-azwj] and insist upon You[-azwj], and with Your[-azwj] Books which You[-azwj] have Revealed unto Your[-azwj] Prophets[-as] and Your[-azwj] Messengers[-as], may Your[-azwj] Salawaat be upon them[-as], from the Torah, and the Evangel, and the Psalms and the Magnificent Quran, from its beginning to its end, for therein is Your[-azwj] most Magnificent Name from Your[-azwj] Magnificent Names!

أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُفَرِّجَ عَنْ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تُقَدِّمَ بِهِمْ إِلَى كُلِّ خَيْرٍ وَ تَبْدَأَ بِهِمْ فِيهِ وَ تُفَتِّحَ أَبْوَابَ السَّمَاءِ لِدُعَائِي وَ تَرْفَعَ عَمَلِي فِي عِلِّيِّينَ وَ تُعَجِّلَ فِي هَذِهِ السَّاعَةِ وَ فِي هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ فَرَجِي وَ تُعْطِيَنِي سُؤْلِي فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ

I draw closer to You[-azwj] and ask You[-azwj] to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and to Relieve the Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and Preceded with them[-asws] to every goodness, and Begin with them[-asws] in it, and Open doors of the sky for my supplication, and Raise my deed in the Illiyeen, and Hasten my relief in this time, and in this night and Grant me my request in the world and the Hereafter!

يَا مَنْ لَا يَعْلَمُ كَيْفَ هُوَ وَ حَيْثُ هُوَ وَ قُدْرَتَهُ إِلَّا هُوَ يَا مَنْ سَدَّ السَّمَاءَ بِالْهَوَاءِ وَ دَحَى الْأَرْضَ عَلَى الْمَاءِ وَ اخْتَارَ لِنَفْسِهِ خَيْرَ الْأَسْمَاءِ الْحُسْنَى يَا مَنْ سَمَّى نَفْسَهُ بِالاسْمِ الَّذِي يَقْضِي بِهِ حَاجَةَ مَنْ يَدْعُوهُ

O One Who no one knows how He[-azwj] is, and where He[-azwj] is and His[-azwj] Power except He[-azwj]. O One Who Blocks the sky with the air and Spread the earth upon the water, and Chose for Himself[-azwj] best of the most excellent Names! O One Who has Named Himself[-azwj] with the Name by which He[-azwj] Fulfils the needs of the one supplicating to Him[-azwj]!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِهَذَا الِاسْمِ فَلَا شَفِيعَ أَقْوَى مِنْهُ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَقْضِيَ حَاجَتِي وَ تَسْمَعَ دَعْوَاتِي وَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَلِيٍّ وَ فَاطِمَةَ وَ الْحَسَنِ وَ الْحُسَيْنِ وَ أَوْصِيَائِهِمْ صَلَوَاتُكَ وَ سَلَامُكَ عَلَيْهِمْ فَيَشْفَعُوا لِي إِلَيْكَ فَشَفِّعْهُمْ فِيَّ وَ لَا تَرُدَّنِي خَائِباً لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ–

I ask You[-azwj] by this Name, there is no Interceder stronger than it, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and to Fulfil my

needs and Listen to my supplication, and by the right of Muhammad-saww, and Ali-asws, and (Syeda) Fatima-asws, and Al-Hassan-asws, and Al-Husayn-asws and their-asws successors-asws, may Your-azwj Salawaat and Your-azwj Greetings be upon them-asws, so they-asws can intercede for me to You-azwj so Let them-asws intercede regarding me and do not Return me disappointed. There is no god except You-azwj!'

ثُمَّ سَلْ حَاجَتَكَ وَ قَدْ رُوِيَ أَنَّهَا صَلَاةُ فَاطِمَةَ الزَّهْرَاءِ ع.

Then ask Your-azwj need, and it is reported it is a Salat of (Syeda) Fatima Al-Zahra-asws''.[129]

28- الْجَمَالُ، رَكْعَتَانِ أُخْرَيَانِ عَنْهُ ص يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ مَرَّةً مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ فِي آخِرِ صَلَاتِهِ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ الْأُمِّيِّ- أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ شَفَاعَةَ أَلْفِ نَبِيٍّ وَ كَتَبَ لَهُ عَشْرَ حِجَجٍ وَ عَشْرَ عُمَرٍ وَ أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ قَصْراً فِي الْجَنَّةِ كَأَوْسَعِ مَدِينَةٍ فِي الدُّنْيَا

(The book) 'Al Jamal' –

'Two other Cycles (of Salat) from him-saww – 'He should recite in each Cycles (Surah) Al Hamd and Ayat Al Kursy, once, once, and Surah Al Tawheed fifteen times, and he should say in the end of his Salat a thousand times, 'O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon the Ummy Prophet-saww!, Allah-azwj will Give him intercession of a thousand Prophets, and Write for him ten Hajj, and fifteen Umrah(s), and Allah-azwj will Give him a castle in the Paradise like a vast city in the world'.

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لِهَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ وَ هِيَ صَلَاةُ حِفْظِ الْقُرْآنِ رَوَاهَا ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَ لَا أُعَلِّمُكَ كَلِمَاتٍ فَيَنْفَعُكَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ بِهِنَّ وَ يَنْتَفِعُ بِهِنَّ مَنْ عَلَّمَهُنَّ وَ يَثْبُتُ مَا تَعَلَّمْتَهُ فِي صَدْرِكَ

Another Salat for this night, and it is a Salat for memorising the Quran, reported by Ibn Abbas, may Allah-azwj be Satisfied with him, from Amir Al-Momineen-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'Shall I-saww teach you phrases Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic will benefit you with these, and he will benefit with these the one you teach, and it will affirm what you-asws learn in your-asws chest?'

قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ

I-asws said: 'Yes, O Rasool-Allah-saww!'

قَالَ إِذَا كَانَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقُمْ فِي الثُّلُثِ الثَّالِثِ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَسْتَطِعْ فَقَبْلَ ذَلِكَ فَصَلِّ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ تَقْرَأُ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى مِنْهُنَّ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ سُورَةَ يس وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ تَنْزِيلُ السَّجْدَةَ وَ فِي الثَّالِثَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ حم الدُّخَانَ وَ فِي الرَّابِعَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ

He-saww said: 'When it is the night of Friday, stand in the last third of the night. If you are not able, then before that pray four Cycles (Salat) reciting in the first Cycle of these (Surah) Al Fatiha, and Surah Yaseen; and in the second (Surah) Al Fatiha and (Surah) Al Sajdah; and in the third (Surah) Al Fatiha and (Surah) Al Dukhan; and in the fourth (Surah) Al Fatiha and (Surah) Al Mulk.

[129] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 27

فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنَ التَّشَهُّدِ وَ سَلَّمْتَ فَاحْمَدِ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ وَ أَثْنِ عَلَيْهِ وَ صَلِّ عَلَيَّ بِأَحْسَنِ الصَّلَاةِ ثُمَّ اسْتَغْفِرْ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ ثُمَّ قُلِ اللَّهُمَّ ارْحَمْنِي بِتَرْكِ الْمَعَاصِي أَبَداً مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي وَ ارْحَمْنِي مِنْ أَنْ أَتَكَلَّفَ طَلَبَ مَا لَا يَعْنِينِي وَ ارْزُقْنِي حُسْنَ النَّظَرِ فِيمَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي

When you are free from the Tashahhud and have performed Salaam, then praise Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic and extol upon Him-azwj and send Salawaat upon me-saww with excellent Salawaat, then seek Forgiveness for the Momineen, then say, 'O Allah-azwj! Mercy me with my neglecting the disobedience for ever for as long as You-azwj Cause me to remain, and Mercy me from my encumbering seeking what does not concern me, and Grace me goodly consideration in what Satisfies You-azwj from me!

اللَّهُمَّ بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ وَ الْعِزِّ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ بِجَلَالِكَ وَ نُورِ وَجْهِكَ أَنْ تُلْزِمَ قَلْبِي حِفْظَ كِتَابِكَ كَمَا عَلَّمْتَنِيهِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي أَنْ أَتْلُوَهُ عَلَى النَّحْوِ الَّذِي يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي

O Allah-azwj! Initiator of the skies and the earth, with the Majesty and the Benevolence, and the Might which cannot be breached! I ask You-azwj, O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, by Your Majesty and Noor of Your-azwj Face to Necessitate my heart to memorise Your-azwj Book Just as You-azwj have Taught it, and Grace me to be reciting it upon the approximation which Satisfies You-azwj from me!

اللَّهُمَّ بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ وَ الْعِزِّ الَّذِي لَا يُرَامُ أَسْأَلُكَ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ بِجَلَالِكَ وَ نُورِ وَجْهِكَ أَنْ تُنَوِّرَ بِكِتَابِكَ بَصَرِي وَ أَنْ تَشْرَحَ بِهِ صَدْرِي وَ أَنْ تُطْلِقَ بِهِ لِسَانِي وَ أَنْ تُفَرِّجَ بِهِ عَنْ قَلْبِي وَ أَنْ تَسْتَعْمِلَ بِهِ بَدَنِي فَإِنَّهُ لَا يُعِينُنِي عَلَى الْخَيْرِ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَا يُؤْتِيهِ إِلَّا أَنْتَ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ-

O Allah-azwj! Initiator of the skies and the earth, with the Majesty and the Benevolence, and the Might which cannot be breached! I ask You-azwj, O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, by Your-azwj Majesty and Noor of Your-azwj Face to Irradiate my sight with Your-azwj Book, and to Expand my chest with it, and to Free my tongue with it, and to Relieve by it from my heart and to utilise my body with it for no one can Assist upon the good apart from You-azwj, nor can anyone give it except You-azwj, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Exalted, the Magnificent!'

افْعَلْ ذَلِكَ يَا أَبَا الْحَسَنِ ثَلَاثَ جُمَعٍ أَوْ خَمْساً أَوْ سَبْعاً.

Do that, O Abu Al-Hassan-asws for three Fridays, or five, or seven!''[130]

الْمَكَارِمُ، صَلَاةٌ لِحِفْظِ الْقُرْآنِ صَلِّ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمَهَا أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ الْأُولَى بِفَاتِحَةِ الْكِتَابِ وَ يس وَ الثَّانِيَةَ حم الدُّخَانِ وَ الثَّالِثَةَ حم السَّجْدَةِ وَ الرَّابِعَةَ تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمُلْكُ فَإِذَا سَلَّمْتَ فَاحْمَدِ اللَّهَ وَ أَثْنِ عَلَيْهِ وَ صَلِّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ- وَ اسْتَغْفِرْ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ

(The book) 'Al Makarim' –

'Salat for memorising the Quran is prayed on the night of Friday or its day of four Cycles. The first with Opening of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) and Yaseen, and the second Al Dukhan, and the third Al Sajdah, and the fourth Al Mulk. When you have performed Salaam, then praise

[130] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 28 a

Allah-azwj and extol upon Him-azwj and send Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and seek Forgiveness for the Momineen one hundred times.

ثُمَّ قُلِ اللَّهُمَّ ازْجُرْنِي بِتَرْكِ مَعَاصِيكَ أَبَداً إِلَى قَوْلِهِ مِنْ أَنْ أَتَكَلَّفَ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ لَا تُرَامُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ أَسْأَلُكَ بِجَلَالِكَ وَ بِنُورِكَ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ كِتَابِكَ الْقُرْآنِ الْمُنْزَلِ عَلَى رَسُولِكَ وَ تَرْزُقَنِي إِلَى قَوْلِهِ لَا يُرَامُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ أَسْأَلُكَ بِجَلَالِكَ وَ بِنُورِكَ

Then say, 'O Allah-azwj! Rebuke me so I neglect disobeying You-azwj for ever' – up to his-asws words: 'From my encumbering' – up to his-asws words: 'Cannot be breached. O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Majesty and by Your-azwj Noor' – up to his-asws words: 'Your-azwj Book the Quran Revealed upon Your-azwj Rasool-saww, and Grace me' – up to his-asws words: 'Cannot be breached' O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj Majesty and Your-azwj Noor!'

إِلَى قَوْلِهِ بَصَرِي وَ تُطْلِقَ لِسَانِي وَ تُفَرِّحَ بِهِ قَلْبِي وَ تَشْرَحَ بِهِ صَدْرِي وَ تَسْتَعْمِلَ بِهِ بَدَنِي وَ تُقَوِّيَنِي عَلَى ذَلِكَ وَ تُعِينَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَإِنَّهُ لَا يُعِينُ عَلَى الْخَيْرِ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَا يُوَفِّقُ إِلَّا أَنْتَ- إِلَى آخِرِ الدُّعَاءِ.

Up to his-asws words: My sight, and Free my tongue, and Relived by it my heart, and Expand my chest by it, and Utilise my body with it, and Strengthen me upon that and Assist me upon it, for no one Assists upon the good apart from You-azwj, nor Inclines except You-azwj' – up to end of the supplication''.[131]

29- الْجَمَالُ، صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ لِلْحَوَائِجِ آخِرَ اللَّيْلِ أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ تَقْرَأُ فِي الْأُولَى الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ يس مَرَّةً ثُمَّ تَرْكَعُ فَإِذَا رَفَعْتَ رَأْسَكَ مِنَ الرُّكُوعِ تَقْرَأُ وَ إِذا سَأَلَكَ عِبادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ أُجِيبُ دَعْوَةَ الدَّاعِ إِذا دَعانِ فَلْيَسْتَجِيبُوا لِي وَ لْيُؤْمِنُوا بِي لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْشُدُونَ تُرَدِّدُ ذِكْرَهَا مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ

(The book) 'Al Jamaal' –

'Another Salat on the day of Friday for the needs is at the end of the night of four Cycles, you should recite in the first (Surahs) Al Hamd once, and Yaseen once, then you should perform Ruk'u. When you raise your head from the Ruk'u recite: ***And when My servants ask you about Me, I am near; I Answer the supplication of the suppliant when he supplicates to Me; so let them answer to Me and let them believe in me, perhaps they would be rightly Guided [2:186]***, repeating its mention one hundred times.

وَ تَقْرَأُ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّتَيْنِ وَ يس مَرَّةً وَ تَقْنُتُ وَ تَرْكَعُ وَ تَرْفَعُ رَأْسَكَ وَ تَقْرَأُ الْمُقَدَّمَ ذِكْرُهَا مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ ثُمَّ تَسْجُدُ

And recited in the second (Surahs) Al Hamd twice, and Yaseen once, and perform Qunout, and perform Ruk'u, and raise your head and recited the mention of which has preceded, one hundred times, then perform Sajdah.

فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنَ السَّجْدَتَيْنِ تَتَشَهَّدُ وَ تَنْهَضُ إِلَى الثَّالِثَةِ مِنْ غَيْرِ تَسْلِيمٍ فَتَقْرَأُ الْحَمْدَ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ يس مَرَّةً فَإِذَا رَفَعْتَ رَأْسَكَ مِنَ الرُّكُوعِ تَقْرَأُ فَسَيَكْفِيكَهُمُ اللَّهُ وَ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ

When you are free from the two Sajdah(s), perform Tashahhud and get up to the third (Cycle) from without performing Salaam. Recite (Surahs) Al Hamd three times, and Yaseen one. When

[131] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 28 b

you raise your head from the Ruk'u reciting: ***and Allah will Suffice you against them, and He is the Hearing, the Knowing [2:137]***.

وَ تَقْرَأُ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ الْحَمْدَ أَرْبَعَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ يس مَرَّةً وَ تَقْرَأُ بَعْدَ الرُّكُوعِ رَبِّ إِنِّي مَسَّنِيَ الضُّرُّ وَ أَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ

And you should recite in the fourth Cycle (Surahs) Al Hamd four times, and Yaseen once, and recite after the Ruk'u, 'Lord[-azwj]! ***'I am touched by the harm and You are the most Merciful of the merciful ones' [21:83]***.

فَإِذَا سَلَّمْتَ سَجَدْتَ وَ اسْتَغْفَرْتَ اللَّهَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ تَضَعُ خَدَّكَ الْأَيْمَنَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ وَ تُصَلِّي عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ تَضَعُ خَدَّكَ الْأَيْسَرَ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ وَ تَقْرَأُ إِنَّمَا أَمْرُهُ إِذا أَرادَ شَيْئاً أَنْ يَقُولَ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ وَ تَدْعُو بِمَا شِئْتَ

When you have performed Salaam, perform Sajdah and seek Forgiveness of Allah[-azwj] one hundred times, and place your right cheek upon the ground and send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] one hundred times, and place your left cheek upon the ground and recite: ***But rather, He Commands it, whenever He Intends a thing, Saying to it: "Be!", so it comes into being [36:82]***, and you should supplicate with whatever you so desire to.

يُسْتَجَابُ لَكَ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى: صَلَاةُ الْحَاجَةِ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَةِ عِيدِ الْأَضْحَى رَكْعَتَيْنِ تَقْرَأُ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ إِلَى إِيَّاكَ نَعْبُدُ وَ إِيَّاكَ نَسْتَعِينُ وَ تُكَرِّرُ ذَلِكَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ تُتِمُّ الْحَمْدَ

It is recommended for you, if Allah[-azwj] Exalted so Desires, Salat of the need during the night of Friday and night of Eid Al Azha of two Cycles, reciting Opening of the Book (Surah Al Fatiha) up to: ***(It is) You we worship and You do we seek Assistance (from) [1:5]***, repeating that one hundred times, and complete (Surah) Al Hamd.

ثُمَّ تَقْرَأُ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَتَيْ مَرَّةٍ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ ثُمَّ تُسَلِّمُ وَ تَقُولُ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ تَسْجُدُ وَ تَقُولُ مِائَتَيْ مَرَّةٍ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ- وَ تَسْأَلُ كُلَّ حَاجَةٍ

Then recite (Surah) Al Tawheed two hundred times in each Cycles, then perform Salaam and say, 'There is neither might nor strength except with Allah[-azwj] the Exalted, the Magnificent', seventy times; and perform Sajdah saying two hundred times, 'O Lord[-azwj]! O Lord[-azwj]!', and asked every need.

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ تَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ مَرَّةً مَرَّةً وَ الْإِخْلَاصَ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا سَلَّمْتَ صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ

Another Salat on the night of Friday is of two Cycles reciting in each Cycle (Surah) Al Fatiha and Ayat Al Kursy once, once, and (Surah) Al Tawheed fifteen times. When you have performed Salaam, send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] one hundred times.

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ إِذَا زُلْزِلَتِ الْأَرْضُ زِلْزَالَهَا خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً

Another Salat on the night of Friday is of two Cycles (reciting) in each Cycle (Surahs) Al Hamd once and Al Zilzal fifty times.

صَلَاةُ الْخَضِرِ ع فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ بِتَسْلِيمَتَيْنِ تَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ ذَا النُّونِ إِذْ ذَهَبَ مُغاضِباً فَظَنَّ أَنْ لَنْ نَقْدِرَ عَلَيْهِ فَنادى فِي الظُّلُماتِ أَنْ لا إِلهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ سُبْحانَكَ إِنِّي كُنْتُ مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ- فَاسْتَجَبْنا لَهُ وَ نَجَّيْناهُ مِنَ الْغَمِّ وَ كَذلِكَ نُنْجِي الْمُؤْمِنِينَ-

Salat Al Khizr[-as] during the night of Friday is of four Cycles with two Salaam(s), reciting in each Cycle Surah Al Fatiha once and one hundred times: ***And the one with the whale (Yunus), when he went away in anger, so he thought that We will never be Able upon him, and he called out in the darkness that: 'There is no god except Allah! Glorious are You, I was of the unjust ones!' [21:87] So We Answered for him and Delivered him from the grief, and like that do We Deliver the Momineen [21:88]***.

وَ أُفَوِّضُ أَمْرِي إِلَى اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ بَصِيرٌ بِالْعِبادِ- فَوَقاهُ اللَّهُ سَيِّئاتِ ما مَكَرُوا وَ حاقَ بِآلِ فِرْعَوْنَ سُوءُ الْعَذابِ

and I entrust my matters to Allah, surely Allah Sees the servants' [40:44] So Allah Saved him from the evil of what they planned, and there befell with the people of Pharaoh, the most evil of the Punishment [40:45].

فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنْ صَلَاتِكَ فَقُلْ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ- لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ ثُمَّ تَسْأَلُ حَاجَتَكَ فَإِنَّهَا مَقْضِيَّةٌ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ

When you are free from your Salat, then say one hundred times, 'There is neither might nor strength except with Allah[-azwj] the Exalted, the Magnificent!', then ask your need for it will be Fulfilled, if Allah[-azwj] so Desires.

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رُوِيَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ يَقُولُ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً

Another Salat on the night of Friday – 'It is reported from Rasool-Allah[-saww] having said: 'One who prays two Cycles (Salat) on the night of Friday, reciting in each Cycle (Surahs) Al Hamd once, and Al Tawheed seventy times, when he is free from his Salat he should say, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah[-azwj] seventy times!'

فَقِيلَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَمَا ثَوَابُ هَاتَيْنِ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ

It was said, 'O Rasool-Allah[-saww]! What is the Reward of these two Cycles (of Salat)?'

قَالَ وَ الَّذِي بَعَثَنِي بِالْحَقِّ نَبِيّاً إِنَّ جَمِيعَ أُمَّتِي لَوْ دَعَا لَهُمْ هَذَا الْمُصَلِّي بِهَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ وَ بِهَذَا الِاسْتِغْفَارِ لَأَخَذَ لَهُمْ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْجَنَّةَ بِشَفَاعَتِهِ

He[-saww] said: 'By the One Who Send me[-saww] with the truth as a Prophet[-saww]! Indeed! This praying one, even if he were to supplicate for entirety of my[-saww] community with this Salat and with this seeking of Forgiveness, he will take the Paradise for them from Allah[-azwj] by his intercession!

فَيُعْطِيهِ اللَّهُ بِكُلِّ حَرْفٍ قَرَأَ فِي هَذَا الِاسْتِغْفَارِ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ دُوراً فِي كُلِّ دَارٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ قُصُورٌ فِي كُلِّ قَصْرٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ خَزَائِنُ فِي كُلِّ خَزِينَةٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ أَسِرَّةٌ فِي كُلِّ سَرِيرٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ فُرُشٌ وَ عَلَى كُلِّ فَرْشٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ وَسَائِدُ

Allah[-azwj] would Give him for every letter he had recited in seeking this Forgiveness, houses the number of stars of the sky, in every house being castles the number of stars of the sky, in every castle being treasuries the number of stars of the sky, in each treasury being thrones of the number of stars of the sky, in every throne being beds the number of stars of the sky, and upon every bed being pillows of the number of stars of the sky!

وَ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ جَوَارٍ لِكُلِّ جَارِيَةٍ مِنْهُنَّ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ وَصَائِفُ وَ وِلْدَانٌ فِي كُلِّ بَيْتٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ صَحَائِفُ فِي كُلِّ صَحِيفَةٍ بِعَدَدِ نُجُومِ السَّمَاءِ أَلْوَانُ الطَّعَامِ- لَا يُشْبِهُ رِيحُهُ وَ لَا طَعْمُهُ بَعْضُهُ بَعْضاً وَ يُعْطِي اللَّهُ كُلَّ هَذَا الثَّوَابِ لِمَنْ صَلَّى هَاتَيْنِ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ

And according to the number of the stars in the sky, a female maidservant for each of them, according to the number of the stars in the sky, a female servant, and two sons in every house, according to the number of the stars in the sky, pages in each page after the number of the stars in the sky. The stars of the sky are the colours of the food - its smell and taste do not resemble each other, and God will give all of this reward to whoever prays these two rak'ahs. And girls the number of stars of the sky, for every girl from these butlers the number of stars of the sky and servants in every room the number of stars of the sky being trays, in each tray being variety of the foods the number of stars of the sky, neither resembling each other neither in aroma nor taste, and Allah[-azwj] will Give all this Reward for the one who prays these two Cycles'.

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لِهَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ وَ هِيَ صَلَاةُ الْحَاجَةِ لِأَمْرِ الْخَوْفِ تَصُومُ الْأَرْبِعَاءَ وَ الْخَمِيسَ وَ الْجُمُعَةَ وَ تُصَلِّي اثْنَتَيْ عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً تَقْرَأُ فِيهِنَّ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ

Another Salat for this night, and it is Salat for the needs for the matter of fear – You should fast the Wednesday, and the Thursday, and the Friday, and pray twelve Cycles Salat reciting in these in each Cycle, (Surahs) Al Hamd once, and Al Tawheed ten times.

فَإِذَا صَلَّيْتَ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ قُلْتَ اللَّهُمَّ يَا سَابِقَ الْفَوْتِ وَ يَا سَامِعَ الصَّوْتِ وَ يَا مُحْيِيَ الْعِظَامِ بَعْدَ الْمَوْتِ وَ هِيَ رَمِيمٌ أَسْأَلُكَ بِاسْمِكَ الْعَظِيمِ الْأَعْظَمِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ عَبْدِكَ وَ رَسُولِكَ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ وَ تُعَجِّلَ لِيَ الْفَرَجَ مِمَّا أَنَا فِيهِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

When you have prayed four Cycles, you should say, 'O Allah[-azwj]! O Preceder to every loss (Whom nothing escapes), and O Hearer of the voice, and O Reviver of the bones after the death when they are ash! I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Magnificent Name, the most Magnificent, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] Your[-azwj] servant, and Your[-azwj] Rasool[-saww], and People[-asws] of his[-saww] Household, the pure, and Hasten the relief for me from what (predicament) I am in, by Your[-azwj] Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!''[132]

30- مُهَجُ الدَّعَوَاتِ، رَأَيْتُ فِي كِتَابِ كُنُوزِ النَّجَاحِ تَأْلِيفِ الْفَقِيهِ أَبِي عَلِيٍّ الْفَضْلِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الطَّبْرِسِيِّ ره عَنْ مَوْلَانَا الْحُجَّةِ عَجَّلَ اللَّهُ فَرَجَهُ مَا هَذَا لَفْظُهُ رَوَى أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الدَّرْبِيِّ عَنْ خَزَامَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْبَزَوْفَرِيِّ قَالَ:

[132] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 29

(The book) 'Muhaj Al Dawaat' – I was in the book 'Kunouz Al Najah' compiled by the jurist Abu Ali Al Fazl Bin Al-Hassan Al Tabarsee,

'From our Master Al-Hujjah[-ajfj], may Allah[-azwj] Hasten his[-ajfj] relief what its wording it this – 'It is reported by Ahmad Bin Al-Dary, from Khazamah, from Abu Abdullah Al-Husayn Bin Muhammad Al-Bazoufary who said,

خَرَجَ عَنِ النَّاحِيَةِ الْمُقَدَّسَةِ مَنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ تَعَالَى حَاجَةٌ فَلْيَغْتَسِلْ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعْدَ نِصْفِ اللَّيْلِ وَ يَأْتِي مُصَلَّاهُ وَ يُصَلِّي رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى الْحَمْدَ فَإِذَا بَلَغَ إِيَّاكَ نَعْبُدُ وَ إِيَّاكَ نَسْتَعِينُ يُكَرِّرُهَا مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ يُتَمِّمُ فِي الْمِائَةِ إِلَى آخِرِ السُّورَةِ وَ يَقْرَأُ سُورَةَ التَّوْحِيدِ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَ يُسَبِّحُ فِيهِمَا سَبْعَةً سَبْعَةً

'It emerged from the Holy corner: 'One who has a need to Allah[-azwj] the Exalted, let him bathe on the night of Friday after midnight and come to his prayer mat and pray two Cycles reciting in the first Cycle (Surah) Al Hamd. When he reaches: ***(It is) You we worship and You do we seek Assistance (from) [1:5]***, repeating it one hundred, and during the one hundredth he should complete to end of the Surah, and he should recite (Surah) Al Tawheed once and glorify in these seven (times) seven (times).

وَ يُصَلِّي الرَّكْعَةَ الثَّانِيَةَ عَلَى هَيْئَةِ الْأُولَى وَ يَدْعُو بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى يَقْضِي حَاجَتَهُ الْبَتَّةَ كَائِناً مَا كَانَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ فِي قَطِيعَةِ رَحِمٍ وَ الدُّعَاءُ

And he should pray the second Cycle upon the appearance of the first and he should supplicate with this supplication, for Allah[-azwj] the Exalted will Fulfil his need definitely, whatever may happen, except he happens to be in cutting the kinship, and the supplication is: -

اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ أَطَعْتُكَ فَالْمَحْمَدَةُ لَكَ وَ إِنْ عَصَيْتُكَ فَالْحُجَّةُ لَكَ مِنْكَ الرَّوْحُ وَ مِنْكَ الْفَرَجُ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ أَنْعَمَ وَ شَكَرَ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ قَدَرَ وَ غَفَرَ

'O Allah[-azwj]! If I obey You[-azwj], the Praise is for You[-azwj], and if I disobey You[-azwj], the argument is for You[-azwj]! From You[-azwj] is the comfort, and from You[-azwj] is the relief! Glorious is One Who Favours and Thanks! Glorious is the One who is Powerful and Forgives!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كُنْتُ قَدْ عَصَيْتُكَ فَإِنِّي قَدْ أَطَعْتُكَ فِي أَحَبِّ الْأَشْيَاءِ إِلَيْكَ وَ هُوَ الْإِيمَانُ بِكَ لَمْ أَتَّخِذْ لَكَ وَلَداً وَ لَمْ أَدْعُ لَكَ شَرِيكاً مَنّاً مِنْكَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ لَا مَنّاً مِنِّي بِهِ عَلَيْكَ

O Allah[-azwj]! Even though I have disobeyed You[-azwj], surely I have obeyed You[-azwj] in the things most Beloved to You[-azwj], and it is the Eman with You[-azwj]. I did not take any son being for You[-azwj] and did not claim there being an associate for You[-azwj], being a Conferment from You[-azwj] with upon me not as a conferment from me with upon You[-azwj]!

وَ قَدْ عَصَيْتُكَ يَا إِلَهِي عَلَى غَيْرِ وَجْهِ الْمُكَابَرَةِ وَ لَا الْخُرُوجِ عَنْ عُبُودِيَّتِكَ وَ لَا الْجُحُودِ لِرُبُوبِيَّتِكَ وَ لَكِنْ أَطَعْتُ هَوَايَ وَ أَزَلَّنِي الشَّيْطَانُ فَلَكَ الْحُجَّةُ عَلَيَّ وَ الْبَيَانُ فَإِنْ تُعَذِّبْنِي فَبِذُنُوبِي غَيْرَ ظَالِمٍ وَ إِنْ تَغْفِرْ لِي وَ تَرْحَمْنِي فَإِنَّكَ جَوَادٌ كَرِيمٌ يَا كَرِيمُ يَا كَرِيمُ حَتَّى يَنْقَطِعَ النَّفَسُ

And I have disobeyed You[-azwj], O my God[-azwj] upon other than the aspects of the major sins and not exiting from Your[-azwj] servitude nor rejecting Your[-azwj] Lordship, but I obeyed my personal desires and the Satan[-la] made me slip. For You[-azwj] is the Argument against me and the Statement. So, if You[-azwj] were to Punish me it would be due to my sins, without being

unjust, and if You[-azwj] were to Forgive me and Mercy me, surely You[-azwj] are the Generous, Benevolent! O Benevolent! O Benevolent!' – until the breath is cut.

ثُمَّ يَقُولُ يَا آمِناً مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ مِنْكَ خَائِفٌ حَذِرٌ أَسْأَلُكَ بِأَمْنِكَ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَ خَوْفِ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ مِنْكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تُعْطِيَنِي أَمَاناً لِنَفْسِي وَ أَهْلِي وَ وُلْدِي وَ سَائِرِ مَا أَنْعَمْتَ بِهِ عَلَيَّ حَتَّى لَا أَخَافَ أَحَداً وَ لَا أَحْذَرَ مِنْ شَيْءٍ أَبَداً– إِنَّكَ عَلى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ حَسْبُنَا اللَّهُ وَ نِعْمَ الْوَكِيلُ

Then he should say, 'O Secure from all things, and all things are fearful from You[-azwj], cautious! I ask You[-azwj] by Your[-azwj] Security from all things and fear of all things from You[-azwj], to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and to Grant me security for myself, and my wife and my children and rest of what You[-azwj] have Favoured with upon me until I do not fear anyone nor be cautious of anything, ever! Surely, You[-azwj] are Able upon all things! Allah[-azwj] Suffices us and is the best Protector!

يَا كَافِيَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ نُمْرُودَ وَ يَا كَافِيَ مُوسَى فِرْعَوْنَ وَ يَا كَافِيَ مُحَمَّدٍ ص الْأَحْزَابَ أَسْأَلُكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَكْفِيَنِي شَرَّ فُلَانِ بْنِ فُلَانٍ فَيَسْتَكْفِي شَرَّ مَنْ يَخَافُ شَرَّهُ فَإِنَّهُ يَكْفِي شَرَّهُ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى–

O Sufficer of Ibrahim[-saww] from Nimrod[-la], and O Sufficer of Musa[-as] from Pharaoh[-la], and O Sufficer of Muhammad[-saww] from the confederates! I ask You[-azwj] to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and to Suffice me of evil of so and so, son of so and so!' – seeking sufficing from evil of the one he fears his evil, for he will be suffice of his evil, of Allah[-azwj] the Exalted so Desires.

ثُمَّ يَسْجُدُ وَ يَسْأَلُ حَاجَتَهُ وَ يَتَضَرَّعُ إِلَى اللَّهِ تَعَالَى فَإِنَّهُ مَا مِنْ مُؤْمِنٍ وَ لَا مُؤْمِنَةٍ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَ دَعَا بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ إِلَّا فُتِحَتْ لَهُ أَبْوَابُ السَّمَاءِ لِلْإِجَابَةِ وَ يُجَابُ فِي وَقْتِهِ وَ لَيْلَتِهِ كَائِناً مَا كَانَ وَ ذَلِكَ مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ عَلَيْنَا وَ عَلَى النَّاسِ.

Then he should do Sajdah and ask his need and beseech to Allah[-azwj] the Exalted, for there is none from a believing man nor a believing woman praying this Salat and supplicating with this supplicant except doors of the sky will be opened for him for the Response, and he will be Answered during his time, and his night, whatever may happen, and that is from the Grace of Allah[-azwj] upon us and upon the people''.[133]

بيان: الْبَلَدُ الْأَمِينُ، مِنْ كِتَابِ كُنُوزِ النَّجَاحِ قَالَ: خَرَجَ مِنَ النَّاحِيَةِ الْمُقَدَّسَةِ وَ ذَكَرَ نَحْوَهُ.

Explanation – *(The book) 'Al-Balad Al-Ameen' – from the book 'Junouz Al-Najah', he said, 'It emerged from the Holy corner' – and mentioned similar to it''.*

31- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الْخَطِيبِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْجَرَّاحِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ الْوَاسِطِيِّ عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ صَبِيحٍ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَيْنَ الْمَغْرِبِ وَ الْعِشَاءِ اثْنَيْ عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ أَرْبَعِينَ مَرَّةً لَقِيتُهُ عَلَى الصِّرَاطِ وَ صَافَحْتُهُ وَ رَافَقْتُهُ وَ مَنْ لَقِيتُهُ عَلَى الصِّرَاطِ وَ صَافَحْتُهُ كَفَيْتُهُ الْحِسَابَ وَ الْمِيزَانَ.

[133] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 30

(The book) ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ – from Muhammad Bin Ali Bin Saeed, from Abdullah Bin Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Al Khateeb, from Al-Husayn Bin Ali Bin Muhammad, from his father, from Abdulah Bin Al Jarrah, from Saeed Bin Abdul Kareem Al Wasity, from Al Rabie Bin Sabeeh from Al-Hassan who said,

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who prays on the night of Friday between Al-Maghrib and Al-Isha twelve Cycles reciting in each Cycle (Surahs) Al Fatiha and Al Tawheed forty times, I-saww shall meet him upon the Bridge, and shake his hand, and accompany him, and the one whom I-saww meet him upon the Bridge and shake his hand, it shall suffice him of the Reckoning and the Scale’’.[134]

32- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ شَاذَانَ عَنْ مَيْسَرَةَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الطَّنَافِسِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْجَرَّاحِ عَنِ الْمُحَارِبِيِّ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ الْفَزَارِيِّ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ مَوْلَى عُقْبَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَيْنَ الْمَغْرِبِ وَ الْعِشَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ عِشْرِينَ رَكْعَةً يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ مِنْهَا بِفَاتِحَةِ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ حَفِظَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى فِي أَهْلِهِ وَ مَالِهِ وَ دِينِهِ وَ دُنْيَاهُ وَ آخِرَتِهِ.

(The book) ‘Al Jamaal’ – from Muhammad Bin Ali Bin Shazan, from Maysara Bin Ali, from Al-Husayn Bin Ali Al Tanafisy, from his father, from Abdullah Bin Al Jarrah, from Al Muhariby, from Suleyman Al Fazary, from Umar Bin Abdullah a slave of Uqbah who said,

‘One who prays Salat on the night of Friday between Al-Maghrib and Al-Isha twenty Cycles, reciting in each Cycle from these with (Surahs) Al Fatiha and Al Tawheed ten times, Allah-azwj the Exalted will Protect him regarding his family, and his wealth, and his religion, and his world, and his Hereafter’’.[135]

33- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ حَامِدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ سُهَيْلٍ الْوَرَّاقِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ دَاوُدَ عَنْ ثَابِتِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنِ الْمُخْتَارِ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِيهِمَا فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ إِذَا زُلْزِلَتْ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً آمَنَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى مِنْ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ وَ مِنْ أَهْوَالِ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

(The book) ‘Al Jamaal’ – from Ali Bin Abdul Rahman Bin Isa, from Al-Husayn Bin Suleyman Bin Mansour, from Ahmad Bin Hamid, from Muhammad Bin Ja’far from Ahmad Bin Suheyl Al Waraq, from Abdullah Bin Dawood from Sabit Bin Hammad, from Al Mukhtar, from Anas Bin Malik (well-known fabricator) who said,

‘Rasool-Allah-saww, may Allah-azwj Send Salawaat upon him-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and greetings, said: ‘One who prays two Cycles of Salat on the night of Friday reciting in these (Surahs) Al Fatiha and Al Zilzal fifteen times, Allah-azwj the Exalted will Secure him from Punishment of the grave and from horrors of the Day of Qiyamah’’.[136]

34- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ شَاذَانَ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الْآجُرِّيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الْبَلْخِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ أَبِي حَفْصٍ عَنْ حُمَيْدٍ الطَّوِيلِ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمَهَا أَوْ لَيْلَةَ الْخَمِيسِ أَوْ يَوْمَهُ أَوْ لَيْلَةَ الْإِثْنَيْنِ أَوْ يَوْمَهُ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ مَرَّةً وَ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَهُمَا بِتَسْلِيمَةٍ

(The book) ‘Al Jamal’ – from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Shazan, from Ahmad Bin Al-Hassan, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Al Ujra, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Al Balkhy, from Abdullah Bin Al Mubarak, from Abu Hafs, from Humeyd Al Taweel, from Anas Bin Malik (well-known fabricator) who said,

[134] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 31
[135] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 32
[136] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 33

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who prays Salat on the night of Friday or its day, or night of Thursday or its day, or night of Monday or its day, four Cycles, reciting in each Cycles (Surahs) Al Fatiha seven times, and Al Qadr one and keep a gap between them with a Salaam.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْهَا يَقُولُ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَلَى جَبْرَئِيلَ- أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ سَبْعِينَ أَلْفَ قَصْرٍ فِي كُلِّ قَصْرٍ سَبْعُونَ أَلْفَ بَيْتٍ فِي كُلِّ بَيْتٍ سَبْعُونَ أَلْفَ دَارٍ فِي كُلِّ دَارٍ سَبْعُونَ أَلْفَ جَارِيَةٍ.

When he is free from it, he should say one hundred times, ‘O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and one hundred times, ‘O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and upon Jibraeel-as’, Allah-azwj will Give him seventy castes, in each castle will be seventy thousand houses, and in each house will be seventy thousand rooms, in each room will be a thousand girls’’.[137]

35- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ أَبِي الْفَضْلِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ الْآدَمِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مَنْصُورٍ الرَّمَادِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّزَّاقِ بْنِ هَمَّامٍ عَنْ مَعْمَرِ بْنِ رَاشِدٍ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ جَابِرٍ عَنْ سَلْمَانَ الْفَارِسِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ لَا يُفَرِّقُ بَيْنَهَا يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ مَرَّةً وَ الْمُعَوِّذَتَيْنِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ وَ قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْكَافِرُونَ مَرَّةً

(The book) ‘Al Jamal’ – from Abu Al Fazl Muhammad Bin Abdullah, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Ismail Al Adamy, from Ahmad Bin Mansour Al Rammady, from Abdul Razzaq Bin Hammam, from Ma’mar Bin Rashid, from Al Zuhry, from Abdul Rahman Bin Jabir,

‘From Salman Al-Farsi-ra, may Allah-azwj be Satisfied with him-ra, from Amir Al-Momineen-asws, may the Salawaat of Allah-azwj be upon him-asws, from the Prophet-saww having said: ‘One who prays four Cycles Salat on the night of Friday not separating these, reciting in each Cycle (Surah) Al Fatiha once, and Surah Al Jummah once, and Al Mawazaten ten times, and Al Tawheed, and Ayat Al Kursy, and Al Kafiroun once;

وَ يَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يُصَلِّي عَلَى النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ- سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً

And he should seeks Forgiveness of Allah-azwj seventy times in every Cycle, and sends Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws seventy times, and he should say, ‘Glory be to Allah-azwj, and the Praise is for Allah-azwj, and there is no god except Allah-azwj, and Allah-azwj is Greatest, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Exalted, the Magnificent seventy times;

غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ وَ قَضَى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لَهُ سَبْعِينَ حَاجَةً مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الدُّنْيَا وَ سَبْعِينَ حَاجَةً مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الْآخِرَةِ وَ كَتَبَ لَهُ أَلْفَ حَسَنَةٍ وَ مَحَى عَنْهُ أَلْفَ سَيِّئَةٍ وَ أَعْطَى جَمِيعَ مَا يُرِيدُ وَ إِنْ كَانَ عَاقّاً لِوَالِدَيْهِ غَفَرَ لَهُ.

Allah-azwj will Forgive for him that he had sent ahead from his sins and what he has delayed, and Allah-azwj the Exalted will Fulfil for him seventy needs from needs of the world, and seventy needs from needs of the Hereafter, and Write for him a thousand good deeds, and

[137] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 34

Delete from him a thousand evil deeds, and Give entirety of what he wants, and even if he was disloyal to his parents, he will be Forgiven for!''[138]

الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، مُرْسَلًا مِثْلَهُ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ ثُمَّ قَالَ إِلَى آخِرِ الْخَبَرِ.

(The book) 'Al-Mutahajjid' with an unbroken chain – similar to it up to his-asws words: 'And what he has delayed. Then he-asws said up to end of the Hadeeth''.[139]

36- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ حَامِدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ السَّرِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ دَاوُدَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي مُوَرِّدٍ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ هِشَامٍ عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالا قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَرَأَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمِهَا قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَتَيْ مَرَّةٍ فِي أَرْبَعِ رَكَعَاتٍ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً غُفِرَتْ ذُنُوبُهُ وَ لَوْ كَانَتْ مِثْلَ زَبَدِ الْبَحْرِ.

(The book) 'Al Jamaal' – from Ali Bin Abdul Rahman Bin Isa, from Al-Husayn Bin Suleyman, from Muhammad Bin Hamid, from Muhammad Bin Al Sary, from Ali Bin Dawood, from Abdul Rahman Bin Bashir, from Abu Muwarrid, from Suleyman Bin Hisham, from Ibn Umar and Abu Hureyra (a well-known fabricator), both said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who recites during the night of Friday or its day, (Surah) Al Tawheed two hundred times in four Cycles, fifty times in each Cycle, his sins will be Forgiven and even if these were like foam of the sea''.[140]

37- الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْقَزْوِينِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ زَمْرَةَ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّيَالِسِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْجَرَّاحِ عَنِ الْمُحَارِبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الْمَدَنِيِّ عَنْ سَلْمَانَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُطَّلِبِ بْنِ حَنْطَبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِيهَا قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ مِائَتَيْنِ وَ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَرَى الْجَنَّةَ أَوْ تُرَى لَهُ.

(The book) 'Al Jamaal' – from Muhammad Bin Ali Al Qazwiny, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Zamrah, from Al-Hassan Bin Ayoub, from Ali Bin Muhammad Al Tayalisy, from Abdullah Bin Al Jarrah, from Al Muhariby, from Abu Bakr Al Madany, from Salman Bin Muhammad, from Muttalib Bin Hantab,

'From the Prophet-saww having said: 'One who prays four Cycles Salat on the night of Friday, reciting in it (Surah) Al Tawheed a thousand times, two hundred and fifty times in each Cycles, will not die until he sees the Paradise or is shown to him''.[141]

38- الْجَمَالُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ فِي آخِرِ صَلَاتِهِ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ الْعَرَبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ- غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ

(The book) 'Al Jamal' –

'From the Prophet-saww having said: 'One who prays two Cycles Salat on the night of the Friday, reciting in each Cycle (Surah) Al Tawheed fifty times, and he should say in end of his Salat, 'O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww the Arabian, and his-saww Progeny-asws', Allah-azwj will Forgive for him what he had sent ahead from his sins and what he had delayed.

[138] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 35 a
[139] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 35 b
[140] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 36
[141] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 37

وَ كَأَنَّمَا قَرَأَ الْقُرْآنَ اثْنَيْ عَشَرَ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ وَ رَفَعَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ الْجُوعَ وَ الْعَطَشَ وَ فَرَّجَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ كُلَّ هَمٍّ وَ حُزْنٍ وَ عَصَمَهُ مِنْ إِبْلِيسَ وَ جُنُودِهِ وَ لَمْ تُكْتَبْ عَلَيْهِ خَطِيئَةٌ الْبَتَّةَ وَ خَفَّفَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ سَكَرَاتِ الْمَوْتِ

And it is as if he has recited the Quran twelve thousand times, and on the Day of Qiyamah Allah-azwj will Raise from him the hunger and the thirst, and Allah-azwj will Relieve from him every worry and grief, and Protect him from Iblees-la and his-la armies, and will definitely not Write sins against him, and Allah-azwj will Lighten the pangs of death from him.

فَإِنْ مَاتَ فِي يَوْمِهِ أَوْ لَيْلَتِهِ مَاتَ شَهِيداً وَ رُفِعَ عَنْهُ عَذَابَ الْقَبْرِ وَ لَمْ يَسْأَلِ اللَّهَ شَيْئاً إِلَّا أَعْطَاهُ وَ تَقَبَّلَ صَلَاتَهُ وَ صِيَامَهُ وَ اسْتَجَابَ دُعَاءَهُ وَ لَمْ يَقْبِضْ مَلَكُ الْمَوْتِ رُوحَهُ حَتَّى يَجِيئَهُ رِضْوَانُ بِرَيْحَانٍ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ وَ شَرَابٍ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ.

If he dies during his day or his night will die as a martyr, and punishment of the grave will be Raised from him, and he will not ask Allah-azwj for anything except He-azwj would Give him, and Accept his Salat and his Fasts, and Answer his supplication, and the Angel of death will not capture his soul until Rizwaan (keeper of Paradise) comes to him with aromas of Paradise and a drink from the Paradise''.[142]

وَ عَنْهُ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ صَلَّى لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِحْدَى عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً بِتَسْلِيمَةٍ وَاحِدَةٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مَرَّةً مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ الْفَلَقِ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ النَّاسِ مَرَّةً

And from him-saww having said: 'One who prays eleven Cycles on the night of Friday with one Salaam, reciting in each Cycles (Surahs) Al Fatiha, and Al Tawheed once, once, and Al Falaq once, and Al Naas once.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ خَرَّ سَاجِداً وَ قَالَ فِي سُجُودِهِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ مِنْ أَيِّ أَبْوَابِهَا شَاءَ وَ يُعْطِيهِ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى بِكُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ ثَوَابَ نَبِيٍّ مِنَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَ بَنَى اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لَهُ بِكُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ مَدِينَةً وَ يَكْتُبُ اللَّهُ لَهُ ثَوَابَ كُلِّ آيَةٍ قَرَأَهَا ثَوَابَ حَجَّةٍ وَ عُمْرَةٍ وَ كَانَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِي زُمْرَةِ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ ع.

When he is free from his Salat, he should fall in Sajdah and say in his Sajdah seven times, 'There is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Exalted, the Magnificent', will enter the Paradise on the Day of Qiyamah from whichever of its doors he so desires, and Allah-azwj the Exalted will Give him, for every Cycle, Rewards of a Prophet-as from the Prophets-as, and Allah-azwj the Exalted will Build a city for him for every Cycle, and Allah-azwj will Write for him Rewards of every Verse he had recited Rewards of a Hajj and an Umrah, and on the Day of Qiyamah he would be among a group of Prophets-as''.[143]

39- الْجَمَالُ، صَلَاةُ لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ بَيْنَ الْمَغْرِبِ وَ الْعِشَاءِ اثْنَيْ عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً تَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ.

(The book) 'Al-Jamal' – 'Salat on the night of Friday between Al-Maghrib and Al-Isha of twelve Cycles, recite in every Cycle (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al Tawheed ten times''.[144]

[142] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 38 a
[143] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 38 b
[144] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 96 H 39

باب 97 أعمال يوم الجمعة و آدابه و وظائفه

CHAPTER 97 – ACTS OF WORSHIP ON THE DAY OF FRIDAY, AND ITS ETIQUETTES, AND ITS FUNCTIONS

1- الْإِقْبَالُ، رَوَيْنَا بِإِسْنَادِنَا إِلَى الْحَسَنِ بْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَطِيَّةَ عَنْ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ الثُّمَالِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: ادْعُ فِي الْعِيدَيْنِ وَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِذَا تَهَيَّأْتَ لِلْخُرُوجِ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ-

(The book) 'Al Iqbal' – We are reporting by our chains to Al-Hassan Bin Mahboub, from Malik Bin Atiyya, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali,

'From Abu Ja'far[-asws] having said: 'During the two Eid(s) and the Friday, when you prepare for the going out, supplicate with this supplication: -

اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ تَهَيَّأَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ أَوْ تَعَبَّأَ أَوْ أَعَدَّ أَوِ اسْتَعَدَّ لِوِفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَاءَ رِفْدِهِ وَ نَوَافِلِهِ وَ فَوَاضِلِهِ وَ عَطَايَاهُ فَإِنَّ إِلَيْكَ يَا سَيِّدِي تَهْيِئَتِي وَ تَعْبِئَتِي وَ إِعْدَادِي وَ اسْتِعْدَادِي رَجَاءَ رِفْدِكَ وَ جَوَائِزِكَ وَ نَوَافِلِكَ وَ فَوَاضِلِكَ وَ عَطَائِكَ

'O Allah[-azwj]! One who prepares during this day, or makes effort, or makes arrangements, or readies himself for delegating to a created being hoping for his provisions, and his gifts, and his optional, and his booty, and his kindness, and his awards (up to him). O my Master[-azwj]! To You[-azwj] is my preparation, and my efforts, and my arrangements, and my readiness hoping for Your[-azwj] Provisions, and Your Rewards, and Your[-azwj] Gifts, and Your[-azwj] Booty, and Your[-azwj] Awards.

وَ قَدْ غَدَوْتُ إِلَى عِيدٍ مِنْ أَعْيَادِ أُمَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ- وَ لَمْ أَفِدْ إِلَيْكَ الْيَوْمَ بِعَمَلٍ صَالِحٍ أَثِقُ بِهِ قَدَّمْتُهُ وَ لَا تَوَجَّهْتُ بِمَخْلُوقٍ أَمَّلْتُهُ وَ لَكِنْ أَتَيْتُكَ خَاضِعاً مُقِرّاً بِذُنُوبِي وَ إِسَاءَتِي إِلَى نَفْسِي

And I have come to an Eid from Eid(s) of the community of Muhammad[-saww], may the Salawaat of Allah[-azwj] be upon him[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], and I have not delegated to You[-azwj] today with righteous deeds I can be trusting with advancing it, and I have not diverted to a created being wishing to him, but I have come to You[-azwj] humbly, acknowledging to myself of my sins and my evil deeds!

فَيَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ اغْفِرْ لِيَ الْعَظِيمَ مِنْ ذُنُوبِي فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ الْعِظَامَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ يَا لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ.

O Almighty! O Almighty! Forgive for me my might sins, for surely no one forgives the mighty sins except You[-azwj], O there is no god except You[-azwj], O most Merciful of the merciful ones!''[145]

2- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، رُوِيَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّ الْخَيْرَ وَ الشَّرَّ يُضَاعَفَانِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَيَنْبَغِي لِلْإِنْسَانِ أَنْ يَسْتَكْثِرَ مِنَ الْخَيْرِ فِيهِ وَ يَتَجَنَّبَ الشَّرَّ وَ الْحِجَامَةُ فِيهِ مَكْرُوهَةٌ

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' –

[145] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 1

‘It is reported from the Prophet-saww: ‘The good and the evil are both doubled on the day of Qiyamah so it is befitting for the human being to frequent from the good deeds during it and shun the evil, and the cupping performed during it is disliked’.

وَ رُوِيَ جَوَازُهَا وَ مِنْ أَكْيَدِ السُّنَنِ فِيهِ الْغُسْلُ وَ وَقْتُهُ مِنْ بَعْدِ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ إِلَى الزَّوَالِ وَ كُلَّمَا قَارَبَ الزَّوَالَ كَانَ أَفْضَلَ فَإِذَا أَرَادَ الْغُسْلَ فَلْيَقُلْ أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ مُحَمَّداً عَبْدُهُ وَ رَسُولُهُ ص

And its permission has been reported, ‘And from the emphasised Sunnah during it (Friday) is the bathing, and its timing is from after the emergence of the dawn up to the midday, and all what is near to the midday would be better. When he intends the bathing let him say, ‘I testify that there is no god except Allah-azwj Alone, there is no associate for Him-azwj, and I testify that Muhammad-saww is His-azwj servant and His-azwj Rasool-saww.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ التَّوَّابِينَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ-

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Make me from the penitent, and Make me from the Purified ones, and the Praise is for Allah-azwj Lord-azwj of the worlds!’

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَقُصَّ أَظْفَارَهُ وَ يَقُولَ عِنْدَ ذَلِكَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ وَ بِاللَّهِ وَ عَلَى سُنَّةِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ وَ الْأَئِمَّةِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ-

And it is recommended that he should clip his nail and say during that, ‘In the Name of Allah-azwj, and by Allah-azwj, and upon the Sunnah of Rasool-Allah-saww and the Imams-asws from after him-saww, may the greetings be upon him-saww and them-asws!’

وَ يَأْخُذُ مِنْ شَارِبِهِ وَ يَقُولُ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ وَ عَلَى مِلَّةِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص وَ مِلَّةِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ ع-

And he should trim from his moustache and say, ‘In the Name of Allah-azwj and upon religion of Rasool-Allah-saww and religion of Amir Al-Momineen-asws and the successors-asws!’

وَ يَنْبَغِي أَنْ يُمِسَّ شَيْئاً مِنَ الطِّيبِ جَسَدَهُ وَ يَلْبَسَ أَطْهَرَ ثِيَابِهِ فَإِذَا تَهَيَّأَ لِلْخُرُوجِ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ قَالَ- اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ تَهَيَّأَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ إِلَى آخِرِ مَا مَرَّ بِرِوَايَةِ السَّيِّدِ.

And it is befitting he wipes something from the perfume on his body, and he should wear cleanest of his clothes. When he prepares for the going out to the Salat, he should say, ‘O Allah-azwj! One who prepares during this day’ – up to end of what has passed by the report of the Seyyid’’.[146]

3- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ زِيَارَةُ النَّبِيِّ ص وَ الْأَئِمَّةِ ع فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ رُوِيَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ يَزُورَ قَبْرَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص وَ قَبْرَ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ فَاطِمَةَ وَ الْحَسَنِ وَ الْحُسَيْنِ وَ قُبُورَ الْحُجَجِ ع وَ هُوَ فِي بَلَدِهِ

(The books) ‘Al Mutahajjid’ and ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ –

‘And it is recommended visiting (Ziyarat of) the Prophet-saww and the Imams-asws during the day of Friday. It is reported from Al-Sadiq Ja’far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws having said: ‘One who

[146] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 2

visits the grave of Rasool-Allah-saww and grave of Amir Al-Momineen-asws, and (Syeda) Fatima-asws, and Al-Hassan-asws, and Al-Husayn-asws, and graves of the Divine Authorities (Imams-asws) while he is in his city.

فَلْيَغْتَسِلْ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لْيَلْبَسْ ثَوْبَيْنِ نَظِيفَيْنِ وَ لْيَخْرُجْ إِلَى فَلَاةٍ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ثُمَّ يُصَلِّي أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِيهِنَّ مَا تَيَسَّرَ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ فَإِذَا تَشَهَّدَ وَ سَلَّمَ فَلْيَقُمْ مُسْتَقْبِلَ الْقِبْلَةِ وَ لْيَقُلِ

Let him bathe during the day of Friday and let him wear two clean clothes, and let him go out to a wilderness of the earth, then he should pray four Cycles reciting in these what is easy from the Quran. When he has performed Tashahhud and Salaam, let him stand facing the Qiblah, and let him say: -

السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ أَيُّهَا النَّبِيُّ الْمُرْسَلُ وَ الْوَصِيُّ الْمُرْتَضَى وَ السَّيِّدَةُ الْكُبْرَى وَ السَّيِّدَةُ الزَّهْرَاءُ وَ السِّبْطَانِ الْمُنْتَجَبَانِ وَ الْأَوْلَادُ الْأَعْلَامُ وَ الْأُمَنَاءُ الْمُنْتَجَبُونَ

'The greetings be unto you-saww, O Prophet-saww, and Mercy of Allah-azwj and His-azwj Blessings! O Prophet-saww, the Sent, and the successor-asws the Selected (Al-Murtaza), and the great Chieftess Al-Zahra-asws, and two Selected grandsons-asws, and the children, the flags, and the Nominated trustees!

جِئْتُ انْقِطَاعاً إِلَيْكُمْ وَ إِلَى آبَائِكُمْ وَ وَلَدِكُمُ الْخَلَفِ عَلَى بَرَكَةِ الْحَقِّ فَقَلْبِي لَكُمْ مُسَلِّمٌ وَ نُصْرَتِي لَكُمْ مُعَدَّةٌ حَتَّى يَحْكُمَ اللَّهُ لِدِينِهِ فَمَعَكُمْ مَعَكُمْ لَا مَعَ عَدُوِّكُمْ

I have come cutting off (from others) to you-asws all and to your-asws forefathers-asws, and your-asws son-ajfj the replacement (Al-Qaim-ajfj) upon Blessings of the truth. My heart is submissive to you-asws all, and my help to you-asws is promised until Allah-azwj Judges for His-azwj religion. So, with you-asws, with you-asws, not with your-asws enemies!

إِنِّي لَمِنَ الْقَائِلِينَ بِفَضْلِكُمْ مُقِرٌّ بِرَجْعَتِكُمْ- لَا أُنْكِرُ لِلَّهِ قُدْرَةً وَ لَا أَزْعُمُ إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ ذِي الْمُلْكِ وَ الْمَلَكُوتِ يُسَبِّحُ لِلَّهِ بِأَسْمَائِهِ جَمِيعُ خَلْقِهِ وَ السَّلَامُ عَلَى أَرْوَاحِكُمْ وَ أَجْسَادِكُمْ وَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكُمْ وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ-

I am from the sayers (believers) with your-asws merits, accepting your-asws return, neither denying to Allah-azwj of His-azwj Power, nor do I claim except what Allah-azwj Desires! Glory be to Allah-azwj with the Kingdom and the Domains. There glorify to Allah-azwj with His-azwj Names, entirety of His-azwj creatures; and the greetings be upon your-asws souls and your-asws bodies; and the greetings be upon you-asws all and Mercy of Allah-azwj and His-azwj Blessings!'

وَ فِي رِوَايَةٍ أُخْرَى افْعَلْ ذَلِكَ عَلَى سَطْحِ دَارِكَ.

And in another report: 'Do that upon the roof of your house''.[147]

4- الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ رُوِيَ التَّرْغِيبُ فِي صَوْمِهِ إِلَّا أَنَّ الْأَفْضَلَ أَنْ لَا يَتَفَرَّدَ بِصَوْمِهِ إِلَّا بِصَوْمِ يَوْمٍ قَبْلَهُ

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' –

[147] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 3

‘And it is reported regarding the encouragement in fasting it except that the merit is that he should not particularise it with his fasting except by fasting the day before it.

وَ رُوِيَ فِي أَكْلِ الرُّمَّانِ فِيهِ وَ فِي لَيْلَتِهِ فَضْلٌ كَثِيرٌ وَ يُكْرَهُ السَّفَرُ فِيهِ ابْتِدَاءً وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ الْإِكْثَارُ فِيهِ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص وَ إِنْ تَمَكَّنَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ كَانَ لَهُ ثَوَابٌ كَثِيرٌ

And it is recommended regarding eating the pomegranate during it, and during its night has a lot of merit, and the travelling is disliked during its beginning, and it is recommended to frequent from the Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww during it, and if he is able from that, a thousand times, there would be a lot of Rewards for him.

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ عَقِيبَ الْفَجْرِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَنْ يَقْرَأَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ- قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ يُصَلِّيَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ أَنْ يَسْتَغْفِرَ اللَّهَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ يَقْرَأَ سُورَةَ النِّسَاءِ وَ سُورَةَ هُودٍ وَ الْكَهْفِ وَ الصَّافَّاتِ وَ الرَّحْمَنِ

And it is recommended as follow-up of Al-Fajr (Salat) on the day of Friday that he should recite one hundred Surah Al Tawheed, and send Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww one hundred times, and to seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj one hundred times, and he should recite Surah Al Nisaa, and Surah Hud-as, and Al Kahf, and Al Safaat, and Al Rahman.

وَ يَقُولَ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ صَلَوَاتِكَ وَ صَلَوَاتِ مَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

And he should say, ‘O Allah-azwj! Make Your-azwj Salawaat and Salawaat of Your-azwj Angels and Your-azwj Messengers-as upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww!’

وَ يَقُولَ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَجِّلْ فَرَجَهُمْ-

And he should say, ‘O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Hasten their-asws relief!’

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَدْعُوَ أَيْضاً بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي تَعَمَّدْتُ إِلَيْكَ بِحَاجَتِي وَ أَنْزَلْتُ بِكَ الْيَوْمَ فَقْرِي وَ فَاقَتِي وَ مَسْكَنَتِي وَ أَنَا لِمَغْفِرَتِكَ أَرْجَى مِنِّي لِعَمَلِي وَ لَمَغْفِرَتُكَ وَ رَحْمَتُكَ أَوْسَعُ مِنْ ذُنُوبِي

And it is recommended that he supplicates also with this supplication, ‘O Allah-azwj! I have deliberated to You-azwj with my needs and have descended my poverty and my destitution and my neediness with You-azwj today, and I am hopeful for Your-azwj shelter for my actions and for Your-azwj Forgiveness, and Your-azwj Mercy is vaster than my sins are.

فَتَوَلَّ قَضَاءَ كُلِّ حَاجَةٍ لِي بِقُدْرَتِكَ عَلَيْهَا وَ تَيَسُّرِ ذَلِكَ عَلَيْكَ وَ لِفَقْرِي إِلَيْكَ فَإِنِّي لَمْ أُصِبْ خَيْراً قَطُّ إِلَّا مِنْكَ وَ لَمْ يَصْرِفْ عَنِّي سُوءاً قَطُّ أَحَدٌ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَسْتُ أَرْجُو لِآخِرَتِي وَ دُنْيَايَ غَيْرَكَ وَ لَا لِيَوْمِ فَقْرِي يَوْمِ يُفْرِدُنِي النَّاسُ فِي حُفْرَتِي وَ أُفْضِي إِلَيْكَ بِذَنْبِي سِوَاكَ.

Take Charge of Fulfilling every need for me by Your-azwj Power upon it, and that is easy upon You-azwj, and for my poverty to You-azwj, and I did not achieve any good deed at all except from You-azwj and no one has turned evil away from me apart from You-azwj, and I am not hoping for

my Hereafter and my world apart from You-azwj, nor for the day of my poverty the people will isolate me in my grave, and I panic to You-azwj with my sins!’’[148]

5- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، حَدَّثَ أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ هَارُونَ التَّلَّعُكْبَرِيُّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَيَّاشٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِهِ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ مَنْصُورٍ الزُّبَالِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي رِكَازٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَنْ قَالَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ حِينَ يُصَلِّي الْغَدَاةَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَتَكَلَّمَ

(The book) ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ – It is narrated by Abu Al-Hassan Muhammad Bin Haroun Al Talukbary, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Ayyash, from Ali Bin Muhammad Bin Al Zubeyr, from Ali Bin Al-Hassan Bin Fazzal, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Bakr, from one of his companions, from Ismail Bin Mansour Al Zubaky, from Abu Rikaz who said,

‘Abu Abdullah-asws said: ‘One who says on the day of Friday when he prays the morning Salat before he talks’ –

وَ حَدَّثَ بِهِ أَيْضاً أَبُو الْمُفَضَّلِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُطَّلِبٍ عَنْ حُمَيْدِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ بُزُرْجَ الْحَنَّاطِ- عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ الْمَكْفُوفِ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ أَبِي رِكَازٍ

And it is narrated with as well by Abu Al Mufazzal Muhammad Bin Abdullah Bin Muttalib, from Humeyd Bin Ziyad, from Ali Bin Buzurj Al Hannat, from Muhammad Bin Ja’far Al Makfouf, from Ismail Bin Mansour, from Abu Rikaz,

عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ مَنْ قَالَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ حِينَ يُصَلِّي الْغَدَاةَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَتَكَلَّمَ- اللَّهُمَّ مَا قُلْتُ فِي جُمُعَتِي هَذِهِ مِنْ قَوْلٍ أَوْ حَلَفْتُ فِيهَا مِنْ حَلْفٍ أَوْ نَذَرْتُ فِيهَا مِنْ نَذْرٍ فَمَشِيَّتُكَ بَيْنَ يَدَيْ ذَلِكَ كُلِّهِ فَمَا شِئْتَ مِنْهُ أَنْ يَكُونَ كَانَ وَ مَا لَمْ تَشَأْ مِنْهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘One who says on the day of Friday when he prays the morning Salat before he talks: ‘O Allah-azwj! Whatever I say in this Friday of mine from words, or oath during it with an oath, or vow during it with a vow, Your-azwj Desires is in front of that, all of it. Whatever You-azwj Desire happens, and whatever You-azwj don’t Desire from it does not happen!

اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ تَجَاوَزْ عَنِّي اللَّهُمَّ مَنْ صَلَّيْتَ عَلَيْهِ فَصَلَوَاتِي عَلَيْهِ وَ مَنْ لَعَنْتَ فَلَعْنَتِي عَلَيْهِ- كَانَ كَفَّارَةً مِنْ جُمُعَةٍ إِلَى جُمُعَةٍ

O Allah-azwj! Forgive for me and Overlooking from me! O Allah-azwj! One whom You-azwj have Sent Salawaat upon, so my Salawaat is upon him, and one whom You-azwj have Cursed, so my curse is upon him!’, it would be an atonement from Friday to Friday’.

وَ زَادَ فِيهِ مُصَنِّفُ كِتَابِ جَامِعِ الدَّعَوَاتِ وَ مَنْ قَالَهَا فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ وَ فِي كُلِّ سَنَةٍ كَانَتْ كَفَّارَةً لِمَا بَيْنَهُمَا

And author of the book ‘Jamie Al-Dawaat’ has increased in it, ‘And the one who says it during every Friday and during every year, it would be an atonement for whatever is between the two’.

وَ زَادَ أَبُو الْمُفَضَّلِ فِي آخِرِ الدُّعَاءِ وَ إِنْ شِئْتَ قَرَأْتَ كُلَّ جُمُعَةٍ كَانَ مِنَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ وَ مِنْ شَهْرٍ إِلَى شَهْرٍ وَ مِنْ سَنَةٍ إِلَى سَنَةٍ.

[148] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 4

And Abu Al-Mufazzal has increased in end of the supplication, ‘And if you desire to recite every Friday, it would be from the Friday to the Friday, and from a month to a month, and from a year to a year’’.[149]

وَ مِنْهُ قَالَ حَدَّثَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الْجَوْهَرِيُّ قَالَ كَتَبَ إِلَيَّ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ سِنَانٍ يَقُولُ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ قَالَ: قَالَ لِيَ الْعَالِمُ ع يَا مُحَمَّدَ بْنَ سِنَانٍ هَلْ دَعَوْتَ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ بِالْوَاجِبِ مِنَ الدُّعَاءِ

And from him who said, ‘It is narrated by Abu Abdullah Ahmad Bin Muhammad Al Jowhary who said, ‘It was written to me by Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Sinan saying, ‘It is narrated to me by my father, from his father, from his grandfather Muhammad Bin Sinan who said,

‘The Scholar (Imam-asws) said to me: ‘O Muhammad Bin Sinan! Have you supplicated during this day with the obligatory from the supplications?’

وَ كَانَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقُلْتُ وَ مَا هُوَ يَا مَوْلَايَ

And it was the day of Friday. I said, ‘And what is it, O my Master-asws?’

قَالَ تَقُولُ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ أَيُّهَا الْيَوْمُ الْجَدِيدُ الْمُتَبَارَكُ الَّذِي جَعَلَهُ اللَّهُ عِيداً لِأَوْلِيَائِهِ الْمُطَهَّرِينَ مِنَ الدَّنَسِ الْخَارِجِينَ مِنَ الْبَلْوَى الْمَكْرُورِينَ مَعَ أَوْلِيَائِهِ الْمُصَفَّيْنَ مِنَ الْعَكَرِ الْبَاذِلِينَ أَنْفُسَهُمْ فِي مَحَبَّةِ أَوْلِيَاءِ الرَّحْمَنِ تَسْلِيماً السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكُمْ سَلَاماً دَائِماً أَبَداً

He-asws said: ‘You should say, ‘The greetings be upon you, O new day, the Blessed which Allah-azwj had Made it as Eid for His-azwj friends, the one Purified from the filth, the one who have come out from the abhorrent Trials with His-azwj friends, who have devoted themselves in loving friends of the Beneficent in submission! The greetings be upon you all, constant greetings, for ever!’

وَ تَلْتَفِتُ إِلَى الشَّمْسِ- وَ تَقُولُ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكِ أَيَّتُهَا الشَّمْسُ الطَّالِعَةُ وَ النُّورُ الْفَاضِلُ الْبَهِيُّ أُشْهِدُكِ بِتَوْحِيدِيَ اللَّهَ لِتَكُونِي شَاهِدِي إِذَا ظَهَرَ الرَّبُّ لِفَصْلِ الْقَضَاءِ فِي الْعَالَمِ الْجَدِيدِ

And turn towards the sun and say, ‘The greetings be to you, O sun, the emerging, the Noor, the meritorious, the glorious! I keep you as witness with my Tawheed of Allah-azwj for you to be my witness when the Lord-azwj Reveals the decisive Judgment in the new world!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ وَ بِنُورِ وَجْهِكَ الْكَرِيمِ أَنْ تُشَوِّهَ خَلْقِي وَ أَنْ تُرَدِّدَ رُوحِي فِي الْعَذَابِ بِنُورِكَ الْمَحْجُوبِ عَنْ كُلِّ نَاظِرٍ نَوِّرْ قَلْبِي فَإِنِّي أَنَا عَبْدُكَ وَ فِي قَبْضَتِكَ وَ لَا رَبَّ لِي سِوَاكَ

O Allah-azwj! I seek Refuge with You-azwj and with Noor of Your-azwj Honourable Face from You-azwj Grilling my body (in Hellfire) and from You-azwj Keep my soul in the torment, by Your-azwj Noor, the veiled from every beholder! Irradiate my heart for surely, I am Your-azwj servant, and in Your-azwj Grasp, and there is no Lord-azwj for me besides You-azwj!

[149] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 5 a

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ بِقَلْبٍ خَاضِعٍ وَ إِلَى وَلِيِّكَ بِبَدَنٍ خَاشِعٍ وَ إِلَى الْأَئِمَّةِ الرَّاشِدِينَ بِقُؤَادٍ مُتَوَاضِعٍ وَ إِلَى النُّقَبَاءِ الْكِرَامِ وَ النُّجَبَاءِ الْأَعِزَّةِ بِالذُّلِ وَ أُرْغِمُ أَنْفِي لِمَنْ وَحَّدَكَ وَ لَا إِلَهَ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَا خَالِقَ سِوَاكَ

O Allah-azwj! I draw closer to You-azwj with a humble heart, and to Your-azwj Guardian-asws with a humble body, and to the rightly guiding Imams-asws with a humble heart, and to the honourable captains, and the excellent ones, the honour with the humiliation, and I rub my nose for the one who professes Your-azwj Oneness, and there is no god apart from You-azwj, there is no Creator besides You-azwj!

وَ أُصَغِّرُ خَدِّي لِأَوْلِيَائِكَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَ أَنْفِي عَنْكَ كُلَّ ضِدٍّ وَ نِدٍّ فَإِنِّي أَنَا عَبْدُكَ الذَّلِيلُ الْمُعْتَرِفُ بِذُنُوبِي

And I belittle my cheeks for Your-azwj Guardians-asws, the ones of Proximity, and I negate from You-azwj every adversary and rival. Surely, I am Your-azwj humble servant, acknowledging my sins!

أَسْأَلُكَ يَا سَيِّدِي حَطَّهَا عَنِّي وَ تَخْلِيصِي مِنَ الْأَدْنَاسِ وَ الْأَرْجَاسِ إِلَهِي وَ سَيِّدِي قَدِ انْقَطَعْتُ عَنْ ذَوِي الْقُرْبَى وَ اسْتَغْنَيْتُ بِكَ عَنْ أَهْلِ الدُّنْيَا مُتَعَرِّضاً لِمَعْرُوفِكَ أَعْطِنِي مِنْ مَعْرُوفِكَ مَعْرُوفاً تُغْنِينِي بِهِ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ.

I ask You-azwj, O my Master-asws, to Move it aside from me, and Finish me from the dirt and the filths! My God-azwj and my Chief! I have been cut off from the ones with relationships, for the world is exposed to Your-azwj kindness, give me from Your-azwj kindness a favour by which You-azwj will make me rich from anyone but You-azwj!''[150]

6- الْجَمَالُ، حَدَّثَنِي الْجَمَاعَةُ الَّذِينَ قَدَّمْتُ أَسْمَاءَهُمْ بِإِسْنَادِهِمْ إِلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الصَّفَّارِ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْوَشَّاءِ عَنْ زَيْدٍ أَبِي أُسَامَةَ الشَّحَّامِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ مَا مِنْ عَمَلٍ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَفْضَلَ مِنَ الصَّلَوَاتِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ لَوْ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ مَرَّةً

(The book) 'Al Jamal' – It is narrated to me by the group, those I have brought forwards their names with their chains to Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Al Saffar, from Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali Al Washa, from Zayd Abu Usama Al Shahham,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws, he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him-asws saying: 'There is no act of worship on the day of Friday superior to sending the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and even if one hundred and one times!'

قَالَ قُلْتُ كَيْفَ أُصَلِّي عَلَيْهِمْ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'How do I send Salawaat upon them-asws?'

قَالَ تَقُولُ- اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ صَلَوَاتِكَ وَ صَلَوَاتِ مَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ أَنْبِيَائِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ وَ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ.

He-asws said: 'You should say, 'O Allah-azwj! Make Your-azwj Salawaat, and Salawaat of Your-azwj Angels and Your-azwj Prophets-as and Your-azwj Messengers-as and entirety of Your-azwj creatures

[150] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 5 b

be upon Muhammad-saww People-asws of the Household of Muhammad-saww, may the greetings be upon him-asws and upon them-asws, and Mercy of Allah-azwj and His-azwj Blessings!''[151]

7- الْبَلَدُ، رُوِيَ أَنَّ مَنْ قَرَأَ الْجَحْدَ عَشْراً قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ دَعَا اسْتُجِيبَ لَهُ.

(The book) 'Al Balad' –

'It is reported that the one who recites 'Al-Jahd' (Surah Al Kafiroun) ten times before emergence of the sun on the day of Friday and supplicates, it will be Answered for him''.[152]

8- مِنْ أَصْلٍ قَدِيمٍ مِنْ مُؤَلَّفَاتِ قُدَمَائِنَا فَإِذَا صَلَّيْتَ الْفَجْرَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَابْتَدِئْ بِهَذِهِ الشَّهَادَةِ ثُمَّ بِالصَّلَاةِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ- وَ هِيَ هَذِهِ

From an ancient original from compilations of our ancient ones (not a Hadith)– 'When you have prayed Al-Fajr (Salat) on the day of Friday, begin with this testimony, then with the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and it is this: -

اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ رَبِّي وَ رَبُّ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَ خَالِقُ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ آمَنْتُ بِكَ وَ بِمَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ كُتُبِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ وَ بِالسَّاعَةِ وَ الْبَعْثِ وَ النُّشُورِ وَ بِلِقَائِكَ وَ الْحِسَابِ وَ وَعْدِكَ وَ وَعِيدِكَ وَ بِالْمَغْفِرَةِ وَ الْعَذَابِ وَ قَدَرِكَ وَ قَضَائِكَ

'O Allah-azwj! You-azwj are my Lord-azwj and Lord-azwj of all things, and Creator of all things! I believe in You-azwj, and Your-azwj Angels, and Your-azwj Books, and Your-azwj Messengers-as, and the Hour, and the Resurrection, and the Publicising (of deeds), and meeting You-azwj, and the Reckoning, and Your-azwj Promise, and Your-azwj Threat, and the Forgiveness, and the Punishment, and Your-azwj Pre-determination, and Your-azwj Decree!

وَ رَضِيتُ بِكَ رَبّاً وَ بِالْإِسْلَامِ دِيناً وَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ ص نَبِيّاً وَ بِالْقُرْآنِ كِتَاباً وَ حِكَماً وَ بِالْكَعْبَةِ قِبْلَةً وَ بِحُجَجِكَ عَلَى خَلْقِكَ حُجَجاً وَ أَئِمَّةً وَ بِالْمُؤْمِنِينَ إِخْوَاناً

And I am satisfied with You-azwj as Lord-azwj, and with Al Islam as religion, and with Muhammad-saww as Prophet-saww, and with the Quran as the Book and Wisdom, and with the Kabah as the Qiblah (direction), and Your-azwj Divine Authorities upon Your-azwj creatures as Divine Authorities and Imams-asws, and the Momineen as brethren!

وَ كَفَرْتُ بِالْجِبْتِ وَ الطَّاغُوتِ وَ بِاللَّاتِ وَ الْعُزَّى وَ بِجَمِيعِ مَا يَعْبُدُ دُونَكَ وَ اسْتَمْسَكْتُ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقَى لَا انْفِصامَ لَها وَ اللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ

And I disbelieve in the despots and the tyrants (Jibt and Al-Taghout), and with Al-Laat and Al-Uzza (two idols), and entirety of what would distance from You-azwj, and I have held to the firmest Handhold having no cracks for it, and Allah-azwj is All-Hearing, All-Knowing!

وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ كُلَّ مَعْبُودٍ مِنْ لَدُنْ عَرْشِكَ إِلَى قَرَارِ الْأَرَضِينَ السَّابِعَةِ سِوَاكَ بَاطِلٌ- لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ وَحْدَكَ لَا شَرِيكَ لَكَ كُنْتَ قَبْلَ الْأَيَّامِ وَ اللَّيَالِي وَ قَبْلَ الْأَزْمَانِ وَ الدُّهُورِ قَبْلَ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ إِذْ أَنْتَ حَيٌّ قَبْلَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ وَ حَيٌّ بَعْدَ كُلِّ حَيٍّ تَبَارَكْتَ وَ تَعَالَيْتَ فِي عَلْيَائِكَ وَ تَقَدَّسْتَ فِي أَسْمَائِكَ-

And I testify that every deity, from Your-azwj Throne up to settlement of the seventh earth, apart from You-azwj, is false. There is no god except You-azwj Alone. There is no associate for

[151] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 6
[152] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 7

You-azwj. You-azwj Existed before the days and the nights, and before the times and the ages, before all things. You-azwj were Alive before every living being, and will be Alive after all living beings. Blessed are You and Exalted, and Holy are Your-azwj Names!

لَا إِلَهَ غَيْرُكَ وَ لَا رَبَّ سِوَاكَ وَ أَنْتَ حَيٌّ قَيُّومٌ مَلِكٌ قُدُّوسٌ مُتَعَالٍ أَبَداً- لَا نَفَادَ لَكَ وَ لَا فَنَاءَ وَ لَا زَوَالَ وَ لَا غَايَةَ وَ لَا مُنْتَهَى- لَا إِلَهَ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرَضِينَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ

There is no god other than You-azwj, nor any lord besides You-azwj, and You-azwj are Alive, Eternal, King, Holy, Exalted for ever! There is no depletion for You-azwj, nor perishing, nor decline, nor peak, nor end-point. There is no god in the skies and the earths except You-azwj!

تَعَظَّمْتَ حَمِيداً وَ تَحَمَّدْتَ كَرِيماً وَ تَكَبَّرْتَ رَحِيماً وَ كُنْتَ عَزِيزاً قَدِيماً قَدِيراً مَجِيداً تَعَالَيْتَ قُدُّوساً رَحِيماً قَدِيراً وَ تَوَحَّدْتَ إِلَهاً جَبَّاراً قَوِيّاً عَلِيّاً عَلِيماً عَظِيماً كَبِيراً وَ تَفَرَّدْتَ بِخَلْقِ الْخَلْقِ كُلِّهِمْ فَمَا خَالِقٌ بَارِئٌ مُصَوِّرٌ مُتْقِنٌ غَيْرُكَ

You-azwj are Magnificently Praise-worthy, and Praised honourably, and Great as Merciful, and Your-azwj were Mighty anciently, Powerful, Glorious, Exalted, Holy, Merciful, Able, and You-azwj One God, Subduer, Strong, Exalted, Knower, Magnificent, Great, and You-azwj are Individualised by Creating the creation, so there is no Creator, Shaper, Imager, Perfector apart from You-azwj!

وَ تَعَالَيْتَ قَاهِراً مَعْبُوداً مُبْدِئاً مُعِيداً مُنْعِماً مُفْضِلًا جَوَاداً مَاجِداً رَحِيماً كَرِيماً فَأَنْتَ الرَّبُّ الَّذِي لَمْ تَزَلْ وَ لَا تَزَالُ وَ تُضْرَبُ بِكَ الْأَمْثَالُ وَ لَا يُغَيِّرُكَ الدُّهُورُ وَ لَا يُفْنِيكَ الزَّمَانُ وَ لَا تُدَاوِلُكَ الْأَيَّامُ وَ لَا يَخْتَلِفُ عَلَيْكَ اللَّيَالِي وَ لَا تُحَاوِلُكَ الْأَقْدَارُ وَ لَا تُبْلِغُكَ الْآجَالُ-

And You-azwj are Exalted, Subduer, worshipped, Initiator, Repeater, Benefactor, Gracious, Glorious, Merciful, Benevolent! You-azwj are the Lord-azwj Who did not cease to be nor will cease to be, (nor) can the resemblances be struck with You-azwj, nor do the ages change You-azwj, nor do the times annihilate You-azwj, nor do the day overturn You-azwj, nor do the nights differ upon You-azwj, nor does the destiny oppose You-azwj, nor does the term reach You-azwj!

لَا زَوَالَ لِمُلْكِكَ وَ لَا فَنَاءَ لِسُلْطَانِكَ وَ لَا انْقِطَاعَ لِذِكْرِكَ وَ لَا تَبْدِيلَ لِكَلِمَاتِكَ وَ لَا تَحْوِيلَ لِسُنَّتِكَ وَ لَا خُلْفَ لِوَعْدِكَ وَ لَا تَأْخُذُكَ سِنَةٌ وَ لَا نَوْمٌ وَ لَا يَمَسُّكَ نَصَبٌ وَ لَا لُغُوبٌ:

There is neither any decline to Your-azwj Kingdom, nor annihilation for Your-azwj Authority, nor termination to Your-azwj Zikr, nor replacement to Your-azwj Phrases, nor transformation of Your-azwj Sunnah, nor breaking of Your-azwj Promised, nor does drowsiness seize you nor sleep, nor does toil touch You-azwj nor weariness!

فَأَنْتَ الْجَلِيلُ الْقَدِيمُ الْأَوَّلُ الْآخِرُ الْبَاطِنُ الظَّاهِرُ الْقُدُّوسُ عَزَّتْ أَسْمَاؤُكَ وَ جَلَّ ثَنَاؤُكَ وَ لَا إِلَهَ سِوَاكَ وَصَفْتَ نَفْسَكَ أَحَداً صَمَداً فَرْداً لَمْ تَتَّخِذْ صَاحِبَةً وَ لَا وَلَداً لَمْ تَلِدْ وَ لَمْ تُولَدْ وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَكَ كُفُواً أَحَدٌ-

You-azwj are the Majestic, the Ancient, the First, the Last, the Esoteric, the Apparent, the Holy! Mighty are Your-azwj Names and Majestic is Your-azwj Praise, and there is no god apart from You-azwj. You-azwj have Described Yourself-azwj are the First, Last, Individual, not having taken a female companion nor son, neither begetting nor having been begotten and there does not happen to be anyone a match for You-azwj!

أَنْتَ الدَّائِمُ فِي غَيْرِ وَصَبٍ وَ لَا نَصَبٍ لَمْ تَشْغَلْكَ رَحْمَتُكَ عَنْ عَذَابِكَ وَ لَا عَذَابُكَ عَنْ رَحْمَتِكَ خَلَقْتَ خَلْقَكَ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَحْشَةٍ بِكَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَ لَا أُنْسٍ بِهِمْ وَ ابْتَدَعْتَهُمْ لَا مِنْ شَيْءٍ كَانَ وَ لَا بِشَيْءٍ شَبَّهْتَهُمْ-

You[-azwj] are the Permanent with neither a beginning nor an end. Your[-azwj] Mercy does not pre-occupy You[-azwj] from Your[-azwj] Punishment nor Your[-azwj] Punishment from Your[-azwj] Mercy. You[-azwj] Created Your[-azwj] creatures without there being loneliness with You[-azwj] to them, nor comfort with them, and You[-azwj] Initiated them not from an existent thing nor resembling with anything.

لَا يُرَامُ عِزُّكَ وَ لَا يُسْتَضْعَفُ أَمْرُكَ- لَا عِزَّ لِمَنْ أَذْلَلْتَ وَ لَا ذُلَّ لِمَنْ أَعْزَزْتَ أَسْمَعْتَ مَنْ دَعَوْتَ وَ أَجَبْتَ مَنْ دَعَاكَ

Your[-azwj] Honour is not breached nor is Your[-azwj] Command weakened! There is no honour for the one You[-azwj] Humiliate, nor any humiliation for the one whom You[-azwj] Honour! You[-azwj] Hear the one who supplicates and Respond to the one supplicating to You[-azwj]!

اللَّهُمَّ اكْتُبْ شَهَادَتِي هَذِهِ وَ اجْعَلْهَا عَهْداً عِنْدَكَ تُوَفِّينِيهِ يَوْمَ تَسْأَلُ الصَّادِقِينَ عَنْ صِدْقِهِمْ وَ ذَلِكَ قَوْلُكَ- لا يَمْلِكُونَ الشَّفاعَةَ إِلَّا مَنِ اتَّخَذَ عِنْدَ الرَّحْمنِ عَهْداً

O Allah[-azwj]! Write this testimony of mine and Make is a Covenant with You[-azwj] I can be loyal with it on the Day You[-azwj] Question the truthful ones of their truthfulness, and that is His[-azwj] Word: ***They shall not be controlling the intercession, except one who takes a Pact with the Beneficent [19:87]***.

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَتَوَجَّهُ إِلَيْكَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّكَ ص وَ بِإِيمَانِي بِهِ وَ بِطَاعَتِي لَهُ وَ تَصْدِيقِي بِمَا جَاءَ بِهِ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ فَنَزَلَ بِهِ الرُّوحُ الْأَمِينُ مِنْ وَحْيِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ نَبِيِّ الرَّحْمَةِ الْقَائِدِ إِلَى الرَّحْمَةِ الَّذِي بِطَاعَتِهِ تُنَالُ الرَّحْمَةُ وَ بِمَعْصِيَتِهِ تُهْتَكُ الْعِصْمَةُ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ وَ سَلَّمَ وَ رَحَّمَ وَ كَرَّمَ

O Allah[-azwj]! I divert to You[-azwj] through Your[-azwj] Prophet[-saww] Muhammad[-saww], and with my belief in him[-saww], and with my obedience to him[-saww], and my ratification with whatever he[-saww] had come with from Your[-azwj] Presence. The Trustworthy Spirit had descended with hit from Your[-azwj] Revelation unto Muhammad[-saww], the Prophet[-saww] of Mercy, the guide to the Mercy which by being obedient to him[-saww] the Mercy is attained, and by disobeying him[-saww] the protection is breached. May Allah[-azwj] Send Salawaat upon him[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], and Greetings, and Mercy, and Benevolence!

يَا دَاحِيَ الْمَدْحُوَّاتِ وَ يَا بَانِيَ الْمَسْمُوكَاتِ وَ يَا مُرْسِيَ الْمُرْسَيَاتِ وَ يَا جَبَّارَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ خَالِقَ الْقُلُوبِ عَلَى فِطْرَتِهَا شَقِيِّهَا وَ سَعِيدِهَا وَ بَاسِطَ الرَّحْمَةِ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

O Creator of praises, O Builder of destinies, O Guide of the guided, O Almighty of the skies, and Creator of hearts, in their inherent nature. You[-azwj] are the one who Determines their happiness and misery, and You[-azwj] are the Bestower of Mercy upon the righteous.

اجْعَلْ شَرَائِفَ صَلَوَاتِكَ وَ نَوَامِيَ بَرَكَاتِكَ وَ رَأْفَةَ تَحَنُّنِكَ وَ عَوَاطِفَ زَوَاكِي رَحْمَتِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ عَبْدِكَ وَ رَسُولِكَ الْفَاتِحِ لِمَا أَغْلَقَ وَ الْخَاتِمِ لِمَا سَبَقَ وَ مُظْهِرِ الْحَقِّ بِالْحَقِّ وَ دَامِغِ الْبَاطِلِ كَمَا حَمَلَتْهُ

Make the honours of Your-azwj Blessings, the Blessings of Your-azwj provisions, the tenderness of Your-azwj Mercy, and the affections of Your-azwj Grace be upon Muhammad-saww, Your-azwj servant and Messenger-saww, the Opener of what was closed, the Sealer of what has passed, the Manifestation of the truth with the truth, and the Overthrower of falsehood as You-azwj carried it.

فَاضْطَلَعَ بِأَمْرِكَ مُسْتَوْفِزاً فِي مَرْضَاتِكَ غَيْرَ نَاكِلٍ فِي قَدَمٍ وَ لَا وَاهِنٍ فِي عَزْمٍ حَافِظاً لِعَهْدِكَ مَاضِياً عَلَى نَفَاذِ أَمْرِكَ حَتَّى أَوْرَى قَبَسَ الْقَابِسِ وَ بِهِ هَدَيْتَ الْقُلُوبَ بَعْدَ خَوْضَاتِ الْفِتَنِ وَ أَقَامَ مُوضِحَاتِ الْأَعْلَامِ وَ مُنِيرَاتِ الْإِسْلَامِ وَ نَائِرَاتِ الْأَحْكَامِ

Therefore, he-saww rose, bearing Your-azwj Command, ready for Your-azwj obedience, motivated by Your-azwj Pleasure, not faltering in resolve, remaining true to Your-azwj covenant, persistent in carrying out Your-azwj orders, until he-saww illuminated the darkest corners of the hearts, after passing through trials and tribulations. He-saww established the clear signs and illuminated the path of Islam and clarified the judgments.

فَهُوَ أَمِينُكَ الْمَأْمُونُ وَ خَازِنُ عِلْمِكَ الْمَخْزُونِ وَ شَهِيدُكَ يَوْمَ الدِّينِ وَ بَعِيثُكَ نِعْمَةً وَ رَسُولُكَ رَحْمَةً فَافْسَحْ لَهُ مَفْسَحاً فِي عَدْلِكَ وَ اجْزِهِ مُضَعَّفَاتِ الْخَيْرِ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ مُهَنَّآتٍ غَيْرَ مُكَدَّرَاتٍ مِنْ فَوْزِ فَوَائِدِكَ الْمَحْلُولِ وَ جَزِيلِ عَطَائِكَ الْمَوْصُولِ

So he-saww is Your-azwj trustworthy one, the guardian of Your-azwj hidden Knowledge, Your-azwj witness on the Day of Qiyamah, and the one You-azwj sent as a blessing and Your-azwj Messenger-saww as a source of mercy. Therefore, grant him-saww ample room in Your-azwj Justice, and Reward him with abundant and unburdened benefits from Your-azwj Grace, without any limitations or restrictions, and an abundance of Your-azwj bounties that are continually Bestowed.

اللَّهُمَّ أَعْلِ عَلَى بِنَاءِ الْبَانِينَ بِنَاءَهُ وَ أَكْرِمْ لَدَيْكَ نُزُلَهُ وَ مَثْوَاهُ وَ أَتْمِمْ لَهُ نُورَهُ وَ أَرِنَاهُ بِابْتِعَاثِكَ إِيَّاهُ مَرْضِيَّ الْمَقَالَةِ مَقْبُولَ الشَّهَادَةِ ذَا مَنْطِقٍ عَدْلٍ وَ خُطَّةِ فَصْلٍ وَ حُجَّةٍ وَ بُرْهَانٍ عَظِيمِ الْجَزَاءِ

O Allah-azwj! Elevate the building of the builders with his-saww construction, Honour his-saww dwelling and abode in Your-azwj Presence, Complete his-saww Noor, and Show him-saww, through Your-azwj Sending, as one who is pleasing in speech, accepted in testimony, possessing the eloquence of justice and the plan of distinction, a proof and great evidence, worthy of a great Reward.

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنَا شَافِعِينَ مُخْلِصِينَ وَ أَوْلِيَاءَ مُطِيعِينَ وَ رُفَقَاءَ مُصَاحِبِينَ أَبْلِغْهُ مِنَّا السَّلَامَ وَ أَوْرِدْنَا عَلَيْهِ وَ أَوْرِدْ عَلَيْهِ مِنَّا السَّلَامَ

O Allah-azwj! Make us intercessors who are sincere, allies who are obedient, and companions who are gentle. Convey our greetings to him-saww and admit us to him, and convey his-saww greetings to us.

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَشْهَدُ وَ الشَّهَادَةُ حَظِّي وَ الْحَقُّ عَلَيَّ أَنَّ مُحَمَّداً عَبْدُكَ وَ رَسُولُكَ وَ نَبِيُّكَ وَ صَفِيُّكَ وَ نَجِيُّكَ وَ أَمِينُكَ وَ نَجِيبُكَ وَ حَبِيبُكَ وَ صَفْوَتُكَ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ وَ خَلِيلُكَ وَ خَاصُّكَ وَ خَالِصَتُكَ وَ خِيَرَتُكَ مِنْ بَرِيَّتِكَ-

O Allah-azwj! I bear witness, and the testimony is my portion. The truth is upon me that Muhammad-saww is Your-azwj servant, Your-azwj Rasool-saww, Your-azwj Prophet-saww, Your-azwj Chosen one, Your-azwj saviour, Your-azwj trusted one, Your-azwj selected one, Your-azwj beloved,

and the purest from among Your-azwj creation, Your-azwj close friend, Your-azwj special one, Your-azwj exclusive one, and the best of Your-azwj creation.

النَّبِيُّ الَّذِي هَدَيْتَنَا بِهِ مِنَ الضَّلَالَةِ وَ عَلَّمْتَنَا بِهِ مِنَ الْجَهَالَةِ وَ بَصَّرْتَنَا بِهِ مِنَ الْعَمَى وَ أَقَمْتَنَا بِهِ عَلَى الْمَحَجَّةِ الْعُظْمَى وَ سَبِيلِ التَّقْوَى

The Prophet-saww through whom You-azwj Guided us from misguidance, Taught us from ignorance, Granted us insight from blindness, and Established us upon the grand path of righteousness and the way of piety.

وَ أَخْرَجْتَنَا بِهِ مِنَ الْغَمَرَاتِ وَ أَنْقَذْتَنَا بِهِ مِنْ شَفَا جُرُفِ الْهُلَكَاتِ أَمِينُكَ عَلَى وَحْيِكَ وَ مُسْتَوْدَعُ سِرِّكَ وَ حِكْمَتِكَ وَ رَسُولُكَ إِلَى خَلْقِكَ وَ حُجَّتُكَ عَلَى عِبَادِكَ

He-saww led us out of the depths of darkness and saved us from the perilous precipices. He-saww is Your-azwj Trustee for Your-azwj Revelation, the keeper of Your-azwj secrets and wisdom, Your-azwj Messenger-saww to Your-azwj creation, Your-azwj Divine Authority upon Your-azwj servants.

وَ مُبَلِّغُ وَحْيِكَ وَ مُؤَدِّي عَهْدِكَ وَ جَعَلْتَهُ رَحْمَةً لِلْعَالَمِينَ وَ نُوراً يَسْتَضِيءُ بِهِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ يُبَشِّرُ بِالْجَزِيلِ مِنْ ثَوَابِكَ وَ يُنْذِرُ بِالْأَلِيمِ مِنْ عِقَابِكَ

He-saww conveyed Your-azwj Revelation, fulfilled Your-azwj Covenant, and You-azwj Made him-saww a source of mercy for the worlds, a light by which the believers are illuminated. He brought glad tidings of the great rewards from You-azwj and warned of the painful punishments.

فَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُ قَدْ جَاءَ بِالْحَقِّ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ وَ عَبَدَكَ حَتَّى أَتَاهُ الْيَقِينُ مِنْ وَعْدِكَ وَ أَنَّهُ لِسَانُكَ فِي خَلْقِكَ وَ عَيْنُكَ وَ الشَّاهِدُ لَكَ وَ الدَّلِيلُ عَلَيْكَ وَ الدَّاعِي إِلَيْكَ وَ الْحُجَّةُ عَلَى بَرِيَّتِكَ وَ السَّبَبُ فِيمَا بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَهُمْ

So, I bear witness that he-saww has indeed brought the truth from You-azwj and has been Your-azwj servant until he received the certainty of Your-azwj Promise. He is Your-azwj tongue among Your creation, Your-azwj eye, and the witness for You-azwj, the pointer on You-azwj, the caller to You-azwj, the argument against Your-azwj creation, and the means of communication between You-azwj and them.

وَ أَنَّهُ قَدْ صَدَعَ بِأَمْرِكَ وَ بَلَّغَ رِسَالَتَكَ وَ تَلَا آيَاتِكَ وَ حَذَّرَ أَيَّامَكَ وَ أَحَلَّ حَلَالَكَ وَ حَرَّمَ حَرَامَكَ وَ بَيَّنَ فَرَائِضَكَ وَ أَقَامَ حُدُودَكَ وَ أَحْكَامَكَ وَ حَضَّ عَلَى عِبَادَتِكَ

And he-saww has followed Your-azwj Command, conveyed Your-azwj Message, recited Your-azwj Verses, warned of Your-azwj days, clarified what is permissible from what is forbidden, explained Your-azwj obligations, upheld Your-azwj legal punishments, judgments, and urged Your-azwj worship.

وَ أَمَرَ بِطَاعَتِكَ وَ ائْتَمَرَ بِهَا وَ نَهَى عَنْ مَعْصِيَتِكَ وَ انْتَهَى عَنْهَا وَ دَلَّ عَلَى حُسْنِ الْأَخْلَاقِ وَ أَخَذَ بِهَا وَ نَهَى عَنْ مَسَاوِي الْأَخْلَاقِ وَ اجْتَنَبَهَا وَ وَالَى أَوْلِيَاءَكَ قَوْلًا وَ عَمَلًا وَ عَادَى أَعْدَاءَكَ قَوْلًا وَ عَمَلًا وَ دَعَا إِلَى سَبِيلِكَ بِالْحِكْمَةِ وَ الْمَوْعِظَةِ الْحَسَنَةِ

He-saww commanded obedience to You-azwj, encouraged it, and prohibited disobedience to You-azwj, deterring from it. He exemplified good manners and adhered to them, avoiding bad

character traits. He-saww guided Your-azwj allies in word and deed, opposed Your-azwj enemies in word and deed, and called to Your-azwj path with wisdom and goodly admonition.

وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ سَاحِراً وَ لَا مَسْحُوراً وَ لَا شَاعِراً وَ لَا مَجْنُوناً وَ لَا كَاهِناً وَ لَا أَفَّاكاً وَ لَا جَاحِداً وَ لَا كَذَّاباً وَ لَا شَاكّاً وَ لَا مُرْتَاباً وَ أَنَّهُ رَسُولُكَ وَ خَاتَمُ النَّبِيِّينَ جَاءَ بِالْوَحْيِ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ وَ صَدَّقَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ-

I bear witness that he-saww was not a sorcerer, nor bewitched; he-saww was not a poet, nor a madman; he-saww was not a soothsayer, nor a liar; he-saww was not a denier, nor a doubter. He-saww was indeed Your-azwj Messenger-saww and seal of the Prophets-as. He-saww came with Revelations from You-azwj and confirmed the previous Messengers-as.

وَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ الَّذِينَ كَذَّبُوهُ ذَائِقُو الْعَذَابِ الْأَلِيمِ وَ أَنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِهِ وَ اتَّبَعُوا النُّورَ الَّذِي أُنْزِلَ مَعَهُ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُتَّقُونَ

I bear witness that those who denied him-saww will taste the painful punishment, and those who believed in him-saww and followed the Noor that was Sent with him-saww, they are the pious.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ أَفْضَلَ وَ أَشْرَفَ وَ أَكْمَلَ وَ أَكْبَرَ وَ أَطْيَبَ وَ أَطْهَرَ وَ أَتَمَّ وَ أَعَمَّ وَ أَزْكَى وَ أَنْمَى وَ أَحْسَنَ وَ أَجْمَلَ وَ أَكْثَرَ مَا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى أَحَدٍ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ إِنَّكَ حَمِيدٌ مَجِيدٌ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, most superior, and noblest, and most perfect, and most complete, and greatest, and best, and purest, and most complete, and most general, and purest, and most blissful, most excellent, and most beautiful, and most frequent of what You-azwj had Sent upon anyone from the former ones and the latter ones, surely You-azwj are Praised, Glorified!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ حَيّاً وَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ مَيِّتاً وَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ مَبْعُوثاً وَ صَلِّ عَلَى رُوحِهِ فِي الْأَرْوَاحِ الطَّيِّبَةِ وَ صَلِّ عَلَى جَسَدِهِ فِي الْأَجْسَادِ الزَّاكِيَةِ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww alive, and Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww when dead, and Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww as Prophet-saww, and Send Salawaat upon his-saww soul from the souls, the good, and Send Salawaat upon his-saww body from the bodies, the pure!

اللَّهُمَّ شَرِّفْ بُنْيَانَهُ وَ كَرِّمْ مَقَامَهُ وَ أَضِئْ نُورَهُ وَ أَبْلِغْهُ الدَّرَجَةَ [وَ] الْوَسِيلَةَ عِنْدَكَ فِي الرِّفْعَةِ وَ الْفَضِيلَةِ وَ أَعْطِهِ حَتَّى يَرْضَى وَ زِدْهُ بَعْدَ الرِّضَا وَ ابْعَثْهُ مَقَاماً مَحْمُوداً

O Allah-azwj! Honour his-saww structure, Dignify his-saww station, Illuminate his-saww light, Elevate his-saww rank and station with You-azwj in excellence and virtue, grant him-saww until he-saww is pleased and then Increase him-saww after the satisfaction. Raise him-saww to a praiseworthy position.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَيْهِ بِكُلِّ مَنْقَبَةٍ مِنْ مَنَاقِبِهِ وَ مَوْقِفٍ مِنْ مَوَاقِفِهِ وَ حَالٍ مِنْ أَحْوَالِهِ رَأَيْتَهُ لَكَ فِيهَا نَاصِراً وَ عَلَى مَكْرُوهِ بَلَائِهِ صَابِراً صَلَاةً تُعْطِيهِ بِهَا خَصَائِصَ مِنْ عَطَائِكَ وَ فَضَائِلَ مِنْ حِبَائِكَ تُكْرِمُ بِهَا وَجْهَهُ

O Allah! Send Salawaat upon him[saww] for every virtue of his[saww], every stand he[saww] took, and every state he[saww] was in, where You[azwj] Saw him[saww] assisting and enduring his[saww] adversities with patience, a Salawaat through which You[azwj] Grant him the unique gifts from Your[azwj] bounties, and the excellences from Your[azwj] Love, by which You[azwj] Dignify his face!

وَ تُعَظِّمُ بِهَا خَطَرَهُ وَ تُنْمِي بِهَا ذِكْرَهُ وَ تُفْلِجُ بِهَا حُجَّتَهُ وَ تُظْهِرُ بِهَا عُذْرَهُ حَتَّى تُبْلِغَ بِهِ أَفْضَلَ مَا وَعَدْتَهُ مِنْ جَزِيلِ جَزَائِكَ وَ أَعْدَدْتَ لَهُ مِنْ كَرِيمِ حِبَائِكَ وَ ذَخَرْتَ لَهُ مِنْ وَاسِعِ عَطَائِكَ

Magnify his mention, enhance his[saww] argument, and manifest his[saww] excuse, until he[saww] attains the highest reward You[azwj] Promised him[saww], from Your[azwj] abundant Recompense, You[azwj] have prepared for him[saww] from the nobility of Your[azwj] loved ones, and have stored for him[saww] from the vastness of Your[azwj] Giving.

اللَّهُمَّ شَرِّفْ فِي الْقِيَامَةِ مَقَامَهُ وَ قَرِّبْ مِنْكَ مَثْوَاهُ وَ أَعْطِهِ أَعْظَمَ الْوَسَائِلِ وَ أَشْرَفَ الْمَنَازِلِ وَ عَظِّمْ حَوْضَهُ وَ أَكْرِمْ وَارِدِيهِ وَ كَثِّرْهُمْ وَ تَقَبَّلْ فِي أُمَّتِهِ شَفَاعَتَهُ وَ فِيمَنْ سِوَاهُمْ مِنَ الْأُمَمِ

O Allah! Honour his[saww] place in the Hereafter, bring his[saww] abode near to You[azwj], Grant him the greatest means and the most noble dwelling, Magnify his pool, Honour those who come to it, Increase their numbers, Accept his intercession within his[saww] nation and beyond!

وَ أَعْطِهِ سُؤْلَهُ فِي خَاصَّتِهِ وَ عَامَّتِهِ وَ بَلِّغْهُ فِي الشَّرَفِ وَ التَّفْضِيلِ أَفْضَلَ مَا بَلَّغْتَ أَحَداً مِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ الَّذِينَ قَامُوا بِحَقِّكَ وَ ذَبُّوا عَنْ حَرَمِكَ وَ أَفْشَوْا فِي الْخَلْقِ إِعْذَارَكَ وَ إِنْذَارَكَ وَ عَبَدُوكَ حَتَّى أَتَاهُمُ الْيَقِينُ

Grant him[saww] his[saww] requests both private and public, and Raise him to the highest rank and distinction, higher than any of the Messengers[as] who stood for Your[azwj] truth, protected Your[azwj] Sanctity, conveyed Your[azwj] excuses and warnings, and worshipped You[azwj] until certainty (death) reached them.

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ مُحَمَّداً أَفْضَلَ خَلْقِكَ مِنْكَ زُلْفَى وَ أَعْظَمَهُمْ عِنْدَكَ شَرَفاً وَ أَرْفَعَهُمْ مَنْزِلًا وَ أَقْرَبَهُمْ مَكَاناً وَ أَوْجَهَهُمْ عِنْدَكَ جَاهاً وَ أَكْثَرَهُمْ تَبَعاً وَ أَمْكَنَهُمْ شَفَاعَةً وَ أَجْزَلَهُمْ عَطِيَّةً

O Allah[azwj]! Make Muhammad[saww] the best of Your[azwj] creation, the one closest to You[azwj] in honour, the highest in rank, the nearest to You[azwj] in position, the most honoured in Your[azwj] Presence, the one with the most followers, the most effective in intercession, and the one bestowed with the greatest gifts.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ صَلَاةً يُثْمِرُ سَنَاهَا وَ يَسْمُو أَعْلَاهَا وَ تُشْرِقُ أُولَاهَا وَ تَنْمِي أُخْرَاهَا نَبِيِّ الرَّحْمَةِ وَ الْقَائِدِ إِلَى الرَّحْمَةِ

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and his[saww] Progeny[asws], a Salawaat that yields its fruits, elevates its highest aspects, brightens its beginnings, and nurtures its ends. He[saww] is the Prophet[saww] of mercy and the guide to Mercy.

الَّذِي بِطَاعَتِهِ تُنَالُ الرَّحْمَةُ وَ بِمَعْصِيَتِهِ تُهْتَكُ للعصمة [الْعِصْمَةُ] وَ سَلِّمْ عَلَيْهِ سَلَاماً عَزِيزاً يُوجِبُ كَثِيراً وَ يُؤْمِنُ ثُبُوراً أَبَداً إِلَى يَوْمِ الدِّينِ وَ عَلَى آلِهِ مَصَابِيحِ الظَّلَامِ وَ مَرَابِيعِ الْأَنَامِ وَ دَعَائِمِ الْإِسْلَامِ الَّذِينَ إِذَا قَالُوا صَدَقُوا

Through his-saww obedience, one attains mercy, and through his disobedience, the protection of infallibility is violated. Greet him-saww with a mighty and lasting greeting until the Day of Qiyamah, and upon his-saww Progeny-asws, the torches in the darkness, the fountains of humanity, and the pillars of Islam. They-asws are those who, when they-asws speak, speak the truth.

وَ إِذَا خَرِسَ الْمُغْتَابُونَ نَطَقُوا آثَرُوا رِضَاكَ وَ أَخْلَصُوا حُبَّكَ وَ اسْتَشْعَرُوا خَشْيَتَكَ وَ وَجِلُوا مِنْكَ وَ خَافُوا مَقَامَكَ وَ فَزِعُوا مِنْ وَعِيدِكَ وَ رَجَوْا أَيَّامَكَ وَ هَابُوا عَظَمَتَكَ وَ مَجَّدُوا كَرَمَكَ وَ كَبَّرُوا شَأْنَكَ وَ وَكَّدُوا مِيثَاقَكَ

When the detractors fall silent, they speak by their actions, seeking Your-azwj approval, sincerely loving You-azwj. They feel Your-azwj reverence, they stand in awe of You-azwj, they fear Your-azwj station, they tremble at Your-azwj warning, they hope for Your-azwj Favour, they revere Your-azwj Greatness, they glorify Your-azwj Generosity, and they uphold Your-azwj Covenant.

وَ أَحْكَمُوا عُرَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ اسْتَبْشَرُوا بِنِعْمَتِكَ وَ انْتَظَرُوا رَوْحَكَ وَ عَظَّمُوا جَلَالَكَ وَ سَدَّدُوا عُقُودَ حَقِّكَ بِمُوَالاتِهِمْ مَنْ وَالاكَ وَ مُعَادَاتِهِمْ مَنْ عَادَاكَ وَ صَبْرِهِمْ عَلَى مَا أَصَابَهُمْ فِي مَحَبَّتِكَ وَ دُعَائِهِمْ بِالْحِكْمَةِ

They upheld the ties of obedience to You-azwj, rejoiced in Your-azwj bounties, awaited Your-azwj Guidance, glorified Your-azwj Majesty, fulfilled the obligations of Your-azwj rights, supporting those who support You-azwj and opposing those who oppose You-azwj. They showed patience in what they faced in their love for You-azwj and called upon You-azwj with wisdom.

وَ الْمَوْعِظَةِ الْحَسَنَةِ إِلَى سَبِيلِكَ وَ مُجَادَلَتِهِمْ بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ مَنْ عَانَدَكَ وَ تَحْلِيلِهِمْ حَلَالَكَ وَ تَحْرِيمِهِمْ حَرَامَكَ حَتَّى أَظْهَرُوا دَعْوَتَكَ وَ أَعْلَنُوا دِينَكَ وَ أَقَامُوا حُدُودَكَ وَ اتَّبَعُوا فَرَائِضَكَ فَبَلَغُوا فِي ذَلِكَ مِنْكَ الرِّضَا

They offered good counsel on the path to You-azwj, engaged in debate using the best manner for anyone who opposed You-azwj, deemed permissible what You-azwj made lawful, and deemed forbidden what You-azwj had made unlawful. They proclaimed Your-azwj call, declared Your-azwj religion, upheld Your-azwj limits, and followed Your-azwj obligations, thus attaining Your-azwj Satisfaction through it.

وَ سَلَّمُوا لَكَ الْقَضَاءَ وَ صَدَّقُوا مِنْ رُسُلِكَ مَنْ مَضَى وَ دَعَوْا إِلَى سَبِيلِ كُلِّ مُرْتَضًى الَّذِينَ مَنِ اتَّخَذَهُمْ مَآباً سَلِمَ وَ مَنِ اسْتَتَرَ بِهِمْ جُنَّةً عُصِمَ وَ مَنْ دَعَاهُمْ إِلَى الْمُعْضِلَاتِ لَبَّوْهُ وَ مَنِ اسْتَعْطَاهُمُ الْخَيْرَ آتَوْهُ صَلَاةً كَثِيرَةً طَيِّبَةً زَاكِيَةً نَامِيَةً مُبَارَكَةً

They submitted to Your-azwj decree, confirmed the Messengers-as who came before, and called to the path of every righteous person. Those who took them-as as guides found safety, and those who sought refuge in them-as were protected. Anyone who turned to them-as for help in difficulties found relief, and those who implored them-as for good were granted a lot of Salawaat, good, pure, blissful, Blessed.

صَلَاةً لَا تُحَدُّ وَ لَا تُبْلَغُ نَعْتُهَا وَ لَا تُدْرَكُ حُدُودُهَا وَ لَا يُوصَفُ كُنْهُهَا وَ لَا يُحْصَى عَدَدُهَا وَ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْهِمْ بِإِنْجَازِ وَعْدِهِمْ وَ سَعَادَةِ جَدِّهِمْ وَ إِسْنَاءِ رِفْدِهِمْ كَمَا قُلْتَ سَلَامٌ عَلَى آلِ يَاسِينَ إِنَّا كَذلِكَ نَجْزِي الْمُحْسِنِينَ

Salawaat that has no limits, cannot be fully described, its boundaries cannot be reached, its essence cannot be defined, its count cannot be calculated. Greetings be upon them for

fulfilling their promise, for the happiness of their forefathers, and for the abundance of their sustenance. Just as You[-azwj] have said: ***Greetings be on Progeny of Yaseen [37:130] Indeed, like that do We Recompense the good doers [37:131]***.

اللَّهُمَّ احْلُفْ فِيهِمْ مُحَمَّداً أَحْسَنَ مَا خَلَفْتَ أَحَداً مِنَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ فِي خُلَفَائِهِمْ وَ الْأَئِمَّةِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ حَتَّى تُبَلِّغَ بِرَسُولِكَ وَ بِهِمْ كَمَالَ مَا تَقَرُّ بِهِ أَعْيُنُهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ مِمَّا لَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ ما أُخْفِيَ لَهُمْ مِنْ قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ جَزاءً بِما كانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ

O Allah[-azwj]! Make Muhammad[-saww] their[-as] successor, the best successor[-saww] You[-azwj] have ever Appointed for any of the Messengers[-as] in their successors[-as] and the Imams[-asws] after them[-as], until You[-azwj] Complete, through Your Messenger[-saww] and them[-as], the perfection that their eyes can never imagine, both in this world and the Hereafter from what ***no soul knows what is hidden for them from delight of the eyes, being a Recompense of what they had been doing [32:17]***.

وَ اجْعَلْهُمْ فِي مَزِيدِ كَرَامَتِكَ وَ جَزِيلِ جَزَائِكَ مِمَّا لَا عَيْنٌ رَأَتْ وَ لَا أُذُنٌ سَمِعَتْ وَ أَعْطِهِمْ مَا يَتَمَنَّوْنَ وَ زِدْهُمْ بَعْدَ مَا يَرْضَوْنَ وَ عَرِّفْ جَمِيعَ خَلْقِكَ فَضْلَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مَنْزِلَتَهُمْ مِنْكَ حَتَّى يُقِرُّوا بِفَضْلِكَ فَضْلَهُمْ وَ شَرَفَهُمْ

And grant them[-asws] an increase in Your[-azwj] Honour and abundant Rewards beyond what an eye has seen, or an ear has heard, or a heart has imagined. Give them[-asws] what they[-asws] desire and increase them[-asws] even after they[-asws] are satisfied. Make all of Your[-azwj] creation recognise the excellence of Muhammad[-saww] and the Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and their station from You[-azwj], so they acknowledge their[-asws] merit and their[-asws] nobility.

وَ يُعَرِّفُوا لَهُمْ حَقَّهُمُ الَّذِي أَوْجَبْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنْ فَرْضِ طَاعَتِهِمْ وَ مَحَبَّتِهِمْ وَ اتِّبَاعِ أَمْرِهِمْ وَ اجْعَلْنَا سَامِعِينَ لَهُمْ مُطِيعِينَ وَ لِسُنَّتِهِمْ تَابِعِينَ وَ عَلَى عَدُوِّهِمْ مِنَ النَّاصِرِينَ وَ فِيمَا دَعَوْا إِلَيْهِ وَ دَلُّوا عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْمُصَدِّقِينَ

And let them acknowledge the rights You[-azwj] have established for them[-asws] in terms of their[-asws] obligatory obedience, love, and following their[-asws] instructions. Make us listeners to them[-asws], obedient to their[-asws] guidance, and supporters against their[-asws] enemies, in what they[-asws] invite to and testify to, guide us among the ratifiers.

اللَّهُمَّ فَإِنَّا قَدْ أَقْرَرْنَا لَهُمْ بِذَلِكَ وَ بِمَا أَمَرْتَنَا بِهِ عَلَى أَلْسِنَتِهِمْ وَ نَشْهَدُ أَنَّ ذَلِكَ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ فَبِرِضَاهُمْ نَرْجُو رِضَاكَ وَ بِسَخَطِهِمْ نَخْشَى سَخَطَكَ اللَّهُمَّ فَتَوَفَّنَا عَلَى مِلَّتِهِمْ وَ احْشُرْنَا فِي زُمْرَتِهِمْ

O Allah[-azwj]! We have indeed affirmed this for them and what You[-azwj] have Commanded us with on their[-asws] tongues, and we bear witness that this is from You[-azwj] with their[-asws] agreement. We hope for Your[-azwj] Satisfaction, and with their[-asws] displeasure we fear Your[-azwj] Displeasure. O Allah[-azwj], make us die upon their[-asws] faith and gather us[-asws] with their group.

وَ اجْعَلْنَا مِمَّنْ تَقَرُّ عَيْنُهُ غَداً بِرُؤْيَتِهِمْ وَ أَوْرِدْنَا حَوْضَهُمْ وَ اسْقِنَا بِكَأْسِهِمْ وَ أَدْخِلْنَا فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ أَدْخَلْتَهُمْ فِيهِ وَ أَخْرِجْنَا مِنْ كُلِّ سُوءٍ أَخْرَجْتَهُمْ مِنْهُ حَتَّى نَسْتَوْجِبَ ثَوَابَكَ وَ نَنْجُوَ مِنْ عِقَابِكَ وَ نَلْقَاكَ وَ أَنْتَ عَنَّا رَاضٍ وَ نَحْنُ لَكَ مَرْضِيُّونَ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ رَبِّنَا الرَّءُوفِ الرَّحِيمِ عَلَى نَبِيِّنَا وَ آلِهِ أَجْمَعِينَ

And Make us among those whose eyes are delighted tomorrow by seeing them[-asws]. Admit us to their[-asws] Fountain, allowing us to drink from their[-asws] cup, and Include us in every goodness You[-azwj] have included them[-asws]. Remove us from every evil from which You[-azwj] have removed

them, so that we may deserve Your-azwj Rewards, be saved from Your-azwj Punishment, meet You-azwj while You-azwj are pleased with us, and we are pleased with You-azwj. May the Salawaat of Allah-azwj, the Kind, the Merciful be upon our Prophet-saww and on his-saww entire Progeny-asws!'

اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّا نَسْأَلُكَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْمَوْصُوفِينَ بِمَعْرِفَتِكَ تَقَرُّباً إِلَيْكَ بِالْمَسْأَلَةِ وَ هَرَباً مِنْكَ غَيْرَ بَالِغٍ فِي مَسْأَلَتِي لَهُمْ مِعْشَارَ مَا بِرَحْمَتِكَ أَعْتَقِدُ لَهُمْ إِلَّا الْتِمَاسَ الْمُنَاصَحَةِ لَهُمْ وَ ثَوَابَ مَوْعُودِكَ وَ التَّوَجُّهَ إِلَيْهِمْ بِهِمْ وَ الشَّفَاعَةَ لَنَا مِنْهُمْ

O Allah-azwj! We ask You-azwj by Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, the ones described with having Your-azwj recognition, drawing closer to You-azwj with the begging and fleeing from You-azwj without reaching in my begging for them-asws what I believe for them-asws by Your-azwj Mercy except seeking the goodly advice for them-asws, and Rewards of Your-azwj Promise and the diverting to them-asws through them-asws, and the intercession for us from them-asws!

اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ لِآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْمَاضِينَ مِنْ أَئِمَّةِ الْهُدَى أَفْضَلَ الْمَنَازِلِ عِنْدَكَ وَ أَحَبَّهَا إِلَيْكَ مِنَ الشَّرَفِ الْأَعْلَى وَ الْمَكَانِ الرَّفِيعِ مِنَ الدَّرَجَاتِ الْعُلَى

O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj for the Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww of the past from the Imams-asws of guidance, best of the stations in Your-azwj Presence, and the most Beloved of these to You-azwj from the exalted nobility, and the lofty place from the exalted ranks!

يَا شَدِيدَ الْقُوَى نَفْحَةً مِنْ عَطَائِكَ الَّتِي لَا مَنَّ فِيهَا وَ لَا أَذَى خَصَّهُمْ مِنْكَ بِالْفَوْزِ الْعَظِيمِ فِي النَّظْرَةِ وَ النَّعِيمِ وَ الثَّوَابِ الدَّائِمِ الْمُقِيمِ الَّذِي لَا نَصَبَ فِيهِ وَ لَا يَرِيمُ

O Intense of the strength! Grant from Your-azwj awards which there is neither reproachment nor harm in it. Specialise them-asws from You-azwj with the mighty success in the happiness and the bliss, and the constant Rewards, the residence which there is no toil in it nor any fatigue!

اللَّهُمَّ أَسْكِنْهُمُ الْغُرَفَ الْمَبْنِيَّةَ عَلَى الْفُرُشِ الْمَرْفُوعَةِ وَ السُّرُرِ الْمَصْفُوفَةِ- مُتَّكِئِينَ عَلَيْها مُتَقابِلِينَ- لا يَسْمَعُونَ فِيها لَغْواً وَ لا تَأْثِيماً إِلَّا قِيلًا سَلاماً سَلاماً يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ

O Allah-azwj! Settle them-asws is the towers build upon the raised thrones and the couches in rows ***Reclining upon these, facing each other [56:16] They will neither be hearing therein anything vain nor sinful talk [56:25] Except it would be said, 'Peace! Peace!' [56:26]***, O Lord-azwj of the worlds!

اللَّهُمَّ ارْفَعْ مُحَمَّداً فِي أَعْلَى عِلِّيِّينَ فَوْقَ مَنَازِلِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ وَ مَلَائِكَتِكَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَ جَمِيعِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ صَفْوَتِكَ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ أَجْمَعِينَ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O Allah-azwj! Exalt Muhammad-saww to the highest ranks, above the abodes of the Messengers-as, Your-azwj Angels of Proximity, all the Prophets-as, and the chosen ones from Your-azwj creation, all of them, with Your-azwj Mercy, O the most Merciful of the merciful ones!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْزِهِمْ بِشُكْرِ نِعْمَتِكَ وَ تَعْظِيمِ حُرْمَتِكَ جَزَاءً لَا جَزَاءَ فَوْقَهُ وَ عَطَاءً لَا عَطَاءَ مِثْلَهُ وَ خُلُوداً لَا خُلُودَ يُشَاكِلُهُ وَ لَا يَطْمَعُ أَحَدٌ فِي مِثْلِهِ وَ لَا يَقْدِرُ أَحَدٌ قَدْرَهُ وَ لَا تَهْتَدِي الْأَلْبَابُ إِلَى طَلَبِهِ نِعْمَةً لِمَا شَكَرُوا مِنْ أَيَادِيكَ وَ إِرْصَاداً لِمَا صَبَرُوا عَلَى الْأَذَى فِيكَ:

O Allah[azwj]! Reward them[asws] for their gratitude for Your[azwj] bounties and revering Your[azwj] Sanctity, a Recompense there being Recompense above it, and an award there being no aware like it, and eternity there being no eternity resembling it, no one has ever coveted the likes of it nor is anyone able upon determining it, nor are the ones of understanding guided to seek it, being a bounty for when they[asws] had thanked for Your[azwj] Favours and Watchfulness for what they[asws] had been patient upon the harm for Your[azwj] Sake!

اللَّهُمَّ وَ عَلَى الْبَاقِي مِنْهُمْ فَتَرَحَّمْ وَ مَا وَعَدْتَهُمْ مِنْ نَصْرِكَ فَتَمِّمْ وَ أَشْيَاعَهُمْ مِنْ كُلِّ سُوءٍ سَلِّمْ وَ بِهِمْ يَا رَبَّ الْعَالَمِينَ جَنَاحَ الْكُفْرِ فَحَطِّمْ وَ أَمْوَالَ الظَّلَمَةِ وَلِيَّكَ فَغَنِّمْ وَ كُنْ لَهُمْ وَلِيّاً وَ حَافِظاً وَ نَاصِراً

O Allah[azwj]! Have mercy on the remaining among them[asws]. Fulfil the Promise You[azwj] had Made to them[asws] regarding Your[azwj] Help. Protect their[asws] followers from every evil, and Grant them safety and security. O Lord[azwj] of all worlds! Shatter the wings of disbelief and bring down the wealth of the oppressors to Your[azwj] true followers. Be their Guardian, Protector, and Helper.

وَ اجْعَلْهُمْ وَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَكْثَرَ نَفِيراً وَ أَنْزِلْ عَلَيْهِمْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَلَائِكَةً أَنْصَاراً وَ ابْعَثْ لَهُمْ مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ لِدِمَاءِ أَسْلَافِهِمْ ثَاراً وَ لَا تَدَعْ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ مِنَ الْكَافِرِينَ دَيَّاراً وَ لَا تَزِدِ الظَّالِمِينَ إِلَّا خَسَاراً

Make them, along with the believers, a great army. Send down Angels as helpers from the skies. Raise from among them individuals who will seek vengeance for the blood of their ancestors. Leave no abode for the Kafirs on the earth, and increase nothing but loss for the wrongdoers!

اللَّهُمَّ مُدَّ لِآلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَشْيَاعِهِمْ فِي الْآجَالِ وَ خُصَّهُمْ بِصَالِحِ الْأَعْمَالِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْنَا مِمَّنْ تَسْتَبْدِلُ بِهِمُ الْأَبْدَالَ يَا ذَا الْجُودِ وَ الْفَعَالِ

O Allah[azwj]! Extend for Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] and their[asws] Shias in the lifespans and Specialise them with the righteous deeds, and do not Make us from the ones being replaced by others, O with the Generosity and the Actions!

اللَّهُمَّ خُصَّ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ بِالْوَسِيلَةِ وَ أَعْطِهِمْ أَفْضَلَ الْفَضِيلَةِ وَ اقْضِ لَهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا بِأَحْسَنِ الْقَضِيَّةِ وَ احْكُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ وَ بَيْنَ عَدُوِّهِمْ بِالْعَدْلِ وَ الْوَفَاءِ وَ اجْعَلْنَا يَا رَبِّ لَهُمْ أَعْوَاناً وَ وُزَرَاءَ وَ لَا تُشْمِتْ بِنَا وَ بِهِمُ الْأَعْدَاءَ

O Allah[azwj]! Specialise Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] with the means, and Give them the superior merit and Fulfil for them[asws] in the world with most excellent of the fulfilments, and Judge between them[asws] and their[asws] enemies with the justice and the loyalty, and Make us, O Lord[azwj], as supporters for them[asws], and ministers, and do not let the enemies gloat with us and them[asws]!

اللَّهُمَّ احْفَظْ مُحَمَّداً وَ آلَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَتْبَاعَهُمْ وَ أَوْلِيَاءَهُمْ بِاللَّيْلِ وَ النَّهَارِ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَحْدِ وَ الْإِنْكَارِ وَ اكْفِهِمْ حَسَدَ كُلِّ حَاسِدٍ مُتَكَبِّرٍ جَبَّارٍ وَ سَلِّطْهُمْ عَلَى كُلِّ نَاكِثٍ خَتَّارٍ حَتَّى يَقْضُوا مِنْ عَدُوِّكَ وَ عَدُوِّهِمُ الْأَوْطَارَ وَ اجْعَلْ عَدُوَّهُمْ مَعَ الْأَذَلِّينَ وَ الْأَشْرَارِ وَ كُبَّهُمْ رَبِّ عَلَى وُجُوهِهِمْ فِي النَّارِ إِنَّكَ الْوَاحِدُ الْقَهَّارُ

O Allah[azwj]! Protect Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] and their[asws] followers and their[asws] friends by the night and the day, from the people of rejection and the denial, and Suffice them[asws] for the envy of every envier, arrogant tyrant, and prevail them[asws] upon every cunning violator until they[asws] fulfilment of the prevalence upon You[azwj]

enemies and their-asws enemies, and Make their-asws enemies to be with the disgraceful and the evil ones, and Lord-azwj, Fling them upon their faces into the Hellfire, surely You-azwj the One, the Subduer!

اللَّهُمَّ كُنْ لِوَلِيِّكَ فِي خَلْقِكَ وَلِيّاً وَ حَافِظاً وَ قَائِداً وَ نَاصِراً حَتَّى تُسْكِنَهُ أَرْضَكَ طَوْعاً وَ تُمَتِّعَهُ مِنْهَا طَوْلًا وَ تَجْعَلَهُ وَ ذُرِّيَّتَهُ فِيهَا الْأَئِمَّةَ الْوَارِثِينَ وَ اجْمَعْ لَهُ شَمْلَهُ وَ أَكْمِلْ لَهُ أَمْرَهُ وَ أَصْلِحْ لَهُ رَعِيَّتَهُ وَ ثَبِّتْ رُكْنَهُ وَ أَفْرِغِ الصَّبْرَ مِنْكَ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّى يَنْتَقِمَ

O Allah-azwj! Be a Guardian and Protector and a Helper for Your-azwj friends among Your-azwj creatures until they settle in Your-azwj earth willingly and enjoy from it for a long time, and Make him-saww and his-saww offspring in it as the Imams-asws, the inheritors, and Gather for him-ajfj his-ajfj family and Perfect his-ajfj affairs for him-ajfj, and Rectify for him-ajfj his-ajfj citizens and Affirm his-ajfj pillars, and Pour the patience from You-azwj upon him-ajfj until he-ajfj avenges.

فَيَشْتَفِيَ وَ يَشْفِيَ حَرَازَاتِ قُلُوبٍ نَغِلَةٍ وَ حَرَازَاتِ صُدُورٍ وَغِرَةٍ وَ حَسَرَاتِ أَنْفُسٍ تَرِحَةٍ مِنْ دِمَاءٍ مَسْفُوكَةٍ وَ أَرْحَامٍ مَقْطُوعَةٍ وَ طَاعَةٍ مَجْهُولَةٍ قَدْ أَحْسَنْتَ إِلَيْهِ الْبَلَاءَ وَ وَسَّعْتَ عَلَيْهِ الْآلَاءَ وَ أَتْمَمْتَ عَلَيْهِ النَّعْمَاءَ فِي حُسْنِ الْحِفْظِ مِنْكَ لَهُ

So he-ajfj would be healed and he-ajfj would heal the diseases of the sick hearts and remorse of the afflicted souls from spilled blood, and severed kinship, and unrecognised obedience, being excellent to him-ajfj in the affliction, and Expand the Favours upon him-ajfj, and Complete the bounties upon him-ajfj in the goodness of the Protection from You-azwj for him-ajfj!

اللَّهُمَّ اكْفِهِ هَوْلَ عَدُوِّهِ وَ أَنْسِهِمْ ذِكْرَهُ وَ أَرِدْ مَنْ أَرَادَهُ وَ كِدْ مَنْ كَادَهُ وَ امْكُرْ بِمَنْ مَكَرَ بِهِ وَ اجْعَلْ دَائِرَةَ السَّوْءِ عَلَيْهِمْ

O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! Suffice him-ajfj against the schemes of his-ajfj enemies, and make them forget his-ajfj mention, turn those who intend evil against him-ajfj and thwart those who plot against him-ajfj, and Make the cycle of evil return upon them.

اللَّهُمَّ فُضَّ جَمْعَهُمْ وَ فُلَّ حَدَّهُمْ وَ أَرْعِبْ قُلُوبَهُمْ وَ زَلْزِلْ أَقْدَامَهُمْ وَ اصْدَعْ شَعْبَهُمْ وَ شَتِّتْ أَمْرَهُمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ أَضاعُوا الصَّلاةَ وَ اتَّبَعُوا الشَّهَواتِ وَ عَمِلُوا السَّيِّئاتِ وَ اجْتَنَبُوا الْحَسَنَاتِ فَخُذْهُمْ بِالْمَثُلَاتِ وَ أَرِهِمُ الْحَسَرَاتِ- إِنَّكَ عَلى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

O Allah-azwj! Disperse their gatherings, and break their unity, and Awe their hearts, and Shake their feet, and crack their ranks, and Scatter their affairs, for they ***wasted the Salat and followed the lustful desires, [19:59]***, and they worked the evil deeds, and they shunned the good deeds, so Seize them with the examples and Show them the regrets, surely You-azwj are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى جَمِيعِ الْمُرْسَلِينَ وَ النَّبِيِّينَ الَّذِينَ بَلَغُوا عَنْكَ الْهُدَى وَ اعْتَقَدُوا لَكَ الْمَوَاثِيقَ بِالطَّاعَةِ وَ دَعَوُا الْعِبَادَ بِالنَّصِيحَةِ وَ صَبَرُوا عَلَى مَا لَقُوا فِي جَنْبِكَ مِنَ الْأَذَى وَ التَّكْذِيبِ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon entirety of the Messengers-as and the Prophets-as, those who delivered the guidance on Your-azwj behalf and their tied the Covenants for You-azwj with the obedience, and they-asws called the servants with the good advice, and they-asws were patience upon what harm they-asws faced regarding Your-azwj side and the belying.

وَ صَلِّ عَلَى أَزْوَاجِهِمْ وَ ذَرَارِيِّهِمْ وَ جَمِيعِ أَتْبَاعِهِمْ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَ الْمُسْلِمَاتِ وَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْهِمْ جَمِيعاً وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ

And Send Salawaat upon their-asws wives and their-asws offspring, and entirety of their-asws followers from the Muslim women and the Muslim women, and the believing men and the believing women, and the greetings be upon them all and Mercy of Allah-azwj and His-azwj Blessings!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مَلَائِكَتِكَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَ أَهْلِ طَاعَتِكَ أَجْمَعِينَ صَلَاةً زَاكِيَةً نَامِيَةً طَيِّبَةً وَ خُصَّ آلَ نَبِيِّنَا الطَّيِّبِينَ السَّامِعِينَ لَكَ الْمُطِيعِينَ الْقَوَّامِينَ بِأَمْرِكَ الَّذِينَ أَذْهَبْتَ عَنْهُمُ الرِّجْسَ وَ طَهَّرْتَهُمْ تَطْهِيراً

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Your-azwj Angels of Proximity and all those who obey You-saww, a pure, peaceful, and pleasant Salawaat, and Specialise the Progeny-asws of our Prophet-saww, the goodly, the listeners to You-azwj, the obedient, the ones standing with Your-azwj Commands, those You-azwj Removed the uncleanness from them-asws and Purified a Purification!

وَ ارْتَضَيْتَهُمْ لِدِينِكَ أَنْصَاراً وَ جَعَلْتَهُمْ حَفَظَةً لِسِرِّكَ وَ مُسْتَوْدَعاً لِحِكْمَتِكَ وَ تَرَاجِمَةً لِوَحْيِكَ وَ شُهَدَاءَ عَلَى خَلْقِكَ وَ أَعْلَاماً لِعِبَادِكَ وَ مَنَاراً فِي بِلَادِكَ

And You-azwj Selected them-asws for Your-azwj religion as helpers and Made them-asws protectors of Your-azwj secrets and depositories for Your-azwj Wisdom, and interpreters of Your-azwj Revelation, and witnesses upon You-azwj creatures, and flags for Your-azwj servants, and minarets in Your-azwj cities.

فَإِنَّهُمْ عِبَادُكَ الْمُكَرَّمُونَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَسْبِقُونَكَ بِالْقَوْلِ وَ هُمْ بِأَمْرِكَ يَعْمَلُونَ يَخَافُونَ بِالْغَيْبِ وَ هُمْ مِنَ السَّاعَةِ مُشْفِقُونَ بِصَلَوَاتٍ كَثِيرَةٍ طَيِّبَةٍ زَاكِيَةٍ مُبَارَكَةٍ نَامِيَةٍ بِجُودِكَ وَ سَعَةِ رَحْمَتِكَ مِنْ جَزِيلِ مَا عِنْدَكَ فِي الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ وَ اخْلُفْ عَلَيْهِمْ فِي الْغَابِرِينَ

They-asws are Your-azwj honourable servants, those who are not preceding You-azwj with the words, and they-asws are working with Your-azwj Command fearing in the privacy, and they-asws are fearful from the Hour. (Specialise them-asws) with abundant Salawaat, goodly, pure, blessed, blissful with Your-azwj Generosity and vastness of Your-azwj Mercy from plentiful of what is with You-azwj regarding the former ones and the latter ones, and Replace upon them among the past ones!

اللَّهُمَّ اقْصُصْ بِنَا آثَارَهُمْ وَ اسْلُكْ بِنَا سُبُلَهُمْ وَ أَحْيِنَا عَلَى دِينِهِمْ وَ تَوَفَّنَا عَلَى مِلَّتِهِمْ وَ أَعِنَّا عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَقِّهِمُ الَّذِي أَوْجَبْتَهُ عَلَيْنَا لَهُمْ

O Allah-azwj! Show us their-asws traces and guide us on their-asws paths. Let us live according to their-asws religion, and let us die following their-asws faith. Help us uphold their-asws rights, which You-azwj have Mandated for us, and Make clear to us the-asws rights obligated upon us for them-asws.

وَ تَمِّمْ لَنَا مَا عَرَّفْتَنَا مِنْ حَقِّهِمْ وَ الْوَلَايَةَ لِأَوْلِيَائِهِمْ وَ الْبَرَاءَةَ مِنْ أَعْدَائِهِمْ وَ الْحُبَّ لِمَنْ أَحَبُّوا وَ الْبُغْضَ لِمَنْ أَبْغَضُوا وَ الْعَمَلَ بِمَا رَضُوا وَ التَّرْكَ لِمَا كَرِهُوا وَ كَمَا جَعَلْتَهُمُ السَّبَبَ إِلَيْكَ وَ السَّبِيلَ إِلَى طَاعَتِكَ وَ الْوَسِيلَةَ إِلَى جَنَّتِكَ وَ الْأَدِلَّاءَ عَلَى طُرُقِكَ

Grant us loyalty to their-asws allies, disassociation from their-asws enemies, love for the ones they-asws loved, and hatred for the ones they-asws hated. Help us act in ways that pleases them-asws and avoid what they-asws dislike, just as You-azwj Made them-asws the means to You-azwj the path to obedience to You-azwj, and the way to Your-azwj Paradise, guide us similarly!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَجِّلْ فَرَجَهُمْ- تَقُولُهُ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ إِنْ قَدَرْتَ عَلَيْهِ- وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ سَلَّمَ

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[asws] and Hasten their[asws] relief' – saying it a thousand times if you are able upon it – 'And may Allah[azwj] Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] and Greetings!

اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ فَرَجِي مَعَهُمْ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O Allah[azwj]! Make my relief to be with them[asws], O most Merciful of the merciful ones!'

ثُمَّ قُلْ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ وَ مَلَائِكَتِهِ وَ رُسُلِهِ وَ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِهِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ- وَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ عَلَى أَرْوَاحِهِمْ وَ أَجْسَادِهِمْ وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ.

Then say one hundred times, 'May the Salawaat of Allah[azwj] and His[azwj] Angels and His[azwj] Messengers[as] and entirety of His[azwj] creatures be upon Muhammad[saww] the Prophet[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], and the greetings upon him[saww] and upon them[asws], and upon their[asws] souls and their[asws] bodies, and Mercy of Allah[azwj] and His[azwj] Blessings! (This is not a Hadith and also contains derogatory statements)''[153]

9- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ إِدْرِيسَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الرَّازِيِّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ عُقْبَةَ عَنْ زَكَرِيَّا عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ يَحْيَى قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَنْ قَصَّ أَظَافِيرَهُ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ تَرَكَ وَاحِدَةً لِيَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ نَفَى اللَّهُ عَنْهُ الْفَقْرَ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Ahmad Bin Idrees, from Muhammad Ahmad Al Ashary, from Abu Abdullah Al Razy, from Muhammad in Abdullah, from Ibrahim Bin Uqbah, from Zakariya, from his father, from Yahya who said,

'Abu Abdullah[asws] said: 'One who clips his nails on the day of Thursday and leaves one (nail) for the day of Friday, Allah[azwj] will Negate the poverty from him''.[154]

10- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَطْرِفُوا أَهَالِيَكُمْ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ بِشَيْءٍ مِنَ الْفَاكِهَةِ وَ اللَّحْمِ حَتَّى يَفْرَحُوا بِالْجُمُعَةِ وَ كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ص إِذَا خَرَجَ فِي الصَّيْفِ مِنْ بَيْتٍ خَرَجَ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ إِذَا أَرَادَ أَنْ يَدْخُلَ الْبَيْتَ فِي الشِّتَاءِ مِنَ الْبَرْدِ دَخَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Al Nowfaly, from Al Sakuny,

'From Al-Sadiq[asws], from his[asws] forefathers[asws] having said: 'Rasool-Allah[saww] said: 'Gift to your family member every Friday with something from the fruits and the meat until they rejoice with the Friday, and it was so that whenever the Prophet[saww] went out from the house in the summer, would go out on the day of Thursday and whenever he[saww] returned, would enter the house in the winter from the cold, entering on the day of Friday'.

وَ قَدْ رُوِيَ أَنَّهُ كَانَ دُخُولُهُ وَ خُرُوجُهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

[153] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 8
[154] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 9

And it has been reported that his-saww entry and his-saww exit was on the day of Friday''.[155]

11- تَفْسِيرُ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ، فِي رِوَايَةِ أَبِي الْجَارُودِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع فِي قَوْلِهِ يا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذا نُودِيَ لِلصَّلاةِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَاسْعَوْا إِلى ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَ ذَرُوا الْبَيْعَ

Tafseer Ali Bin Ibrahim in a report by Abu Al Jaroud,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws regarding His-azwj Words: ***O you those who believe! When there is a call for the Salat on the day of Friday, then strive to the Zikr of Allah and leave the selling. [62:9]***:

يَقُولُ اسْعَوْا امْضُوا وَ يُقَالُ اسْعَوْا اعْمَلُوا لَهَا وَ هُوَ قَصُّ الشَّارِبِ وَ نَتْفُ الْإِبْطِ وَ تَقْلِيمُ الْأَظَافِيرِ وَ الْغُسْلُ وَ لُبْسُ أَفْضَلِ ثِيَابِكَ وَ تَطَيُّبٌ لِلْجُمُعَةِ فَهِيَ السَّعْيُ يَقُولُ اللَّهُ وَ مَنْ أَرادَ الْآخِرَةَ وَ سَعى لَها سَعْيَها وَ هُوَ مُؤْمِنٌ.

'He-azwj is Saying: "Strive going", and it is said, 'Strive', working for it, and it is trimming the moustache, and plucking the armpits, and clipping the nails, and the bathing, and wearing best of your clothes, and applying perfuming for the Friday. It is the striving. Allah-azwj Says: ***And one who wants the Hereafter and strives for it with a striving, and he is a Momin, [17:19]***''.[156]

12- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ أَبِي الْخَطَّابِ عَنْ صَالِحِ بْنِ عُقْبَةَ عَنْ أَبِي كَهْمَشٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَلِّمْنِي دُعَاءً أَسْتَنْزِلُ بِهِ الرِّزْقَ

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Muhammad Bin Al-Husayn Bin Abu Al Khattab, from Salih Bin Uqbah, from Abu Kahmash who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah-asws, 'Teach me a supplication I can bring down (attract) the sustenance by it!'

قَالَ لِي خُذْ مِنْ شَارِبِكَ وَ أَظْفَارِكَ وَ لْيَكُنْ ذَلِكَ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

He-asws said to me: 'Take from your moustache and your nails, and let that be on the day of Friday''.[157]

13- الْخِصَالُ، وَ ثَوَابُ الْأَعْمَالِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عِيسَى الْيَقْطِينِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ الْمَدِينِيِّ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَالِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: تَقْلِيمُ الْأَظْفَارِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يُؤْمِنُ مِنَ الْجُذَامِ وَ الْبَرَصِ وَ الْعَمَى وَ إِنْ لَمْ تَجْتَحْ فَحُكَّهَا حَكّاً.

(The books) 'Al Khisaal', and 'Sawaab Al Amaal' – from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Muhammad Bin Isa Al Yaqteeny, from Abu Ayoub Al Madeyni, from Ibn Abu Umer, from Hisham Bin Salim,

[155] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 10
[156] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 11
[157] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 12

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘Clipping the nails on the day of Friday secure from the leprosy, and the vitiligo, and the blindness, and if don’t need to, then scratch with a scratching’’.[158]

وَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ وَ قَصَّ شَارِبَهُ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ ثُمَّ قَالَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ وَ عَلَى سُنَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ أُعْطِيَ بِكُلِّ قُلَامَةٍ وَ جُزَازَةٍ عِتْقَ رَقَبَةٍ مِنْ وُلْدِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ.

And Abu Abdullah-asws said: ‘One who clips his nail and trims his moustache during every Friday, then says, ‘In the Name of Allah-azwj and upon the Sunnah of Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww will be Given for every clipping of nail and hair, (Rewards of) liberating a neck from the children of Ismail-as!’’[159]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ حَسَّانَ عَنْ أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ الرَّازِيِّ عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَخْرَجَ اللَّهُ مِنْ أَنَامِلِهِ الدَّاءَ وَ أَدْخَلَ فِيهِ الدَّوَاءَ

And from him, from his father, from Muhammad Al Attar, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Al Ashary, from Muhammad Bin Hassan, from Abu Muhammad Al Razy, from Al Nowfaly, from Al Sakuny,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws, from his-asws father-asws having said: ‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who clips his nails on the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Extract the disease from his fingertips and Insert the cure in it!’

وَ رُوِيَ أَنَّهُ لَا يُصِيبُهُ جُنُونٌ وَ لَا جُذَامٌ وَ لَا بَرَصٌ.

And it is reported that he will neither be afflicted by insanity, nor leprosy, nor vitiligo’’.[160]

ثَوَابُ الْأَعْمَالِ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ الدَّوَاءَ.

(The book) ‘Sawaab Al Amaal’ – from his father, from Ali Bin Ibrahim, from his father, from Al Nowfaly – up to his-asws words: ‘The cure’’.[161]

14- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ بَكْرِ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ الْجَعْفَرِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا الْحَسَنِ ع يَقُولُ قَلِّمُوا أَظْفَارَكُمْ يَوْمَ الثَّلَاثَاءِ وَ اسْتَحِمُّوا يَوْمَ الْأَرْبِعَاءِ وَ أَصِيبُوا مِنَ الْحَجَّامِ حَاجَتَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ تَطَيَّبُوا بِأَطْيَبِ طِيبِكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) ‘Al Khisaal’ – from his father, from Muhammad Bin Yahya, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad, from Ahmad Bin Abu Abdullah, from his father, from Bakr Bin Salih, from Suleyman Al Ja’fary who said,

‘I heard Abu Al-Hassan-asws saying: ‘Clip your nails on the day of Tuesday, and shower on the day of Wednesday, and attain your need from the cupping therapist on the day of Thursday, and apply with best of your perfume on the day of Friday’’.[162]

---

[158] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 13 a
[159] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 13 b
[160] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 13 c
[161] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 13 d
[162] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 14

15- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ حُكَيْمٍ عَنْ مُعَمَّرِ بْنِ خَلَّادٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ: لَا يَنْبَغِي لِلرَّجُلِ أَنْ يَدَعَ الطِّيبَ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمٍ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَقْدِرْ عَلَيْهِ فَيَوْمٌ وَ يَوْمٌ لَا فَإِنْ لَمْ يَقْدِرْ فَفِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ وَ لَا يَدَعْ ذَلِكَ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Muhammad Al Attar, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Al Ashary, from Muawiya Bin Hukeym, from Muammar Bin Khallad,

'From Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza-asws having said: 'It is not befitting for the man to neglect the perfume during every day. It is he not able upon it, then alternate days. If he is not able, then during every Friday, and he should not neglect that!''[163]

16- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُوسَى بْنِ الْفُرَاتِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَطَرٍ عَنِ السَّكَنِ الْخَزَّازِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ لِلَّهِ حَقٌّ عَلَى كُلِّ مُحْتَلِمٍ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ أَخْذُ شَارِبِهِ وَ أَظْفَارِهِ وَ مَسُّ شَيْءٍ مِنَ الطِّيبِ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Muhammad Al Attar, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Al Ashary, from Ahmad Bin Abu Abdullah Al Barqy, from Muhammad Bin Musa Bin Al Furaat, from Ali Bin Matr, from Al Sakan Al Jazzaz who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah-asws saying: 'For Allah-azwj there is a right upon every adult during every Friday that he takes (trims) his moustache, and his nails and touches (applies) something from the perfume''.[164]

17- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ زِيَادٍ الْهَمَدَانِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ وَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ مَعاً عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فِي الرَّجُلِ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَعْمَلَ شَيْئاً مِنَ الْخَيْرِ مِثْلَ الصَّدَقَةِ وَ الصَّوْمِ وَ نَحْوِ هَذَا قَالَ يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يَكُونَ ذَلِكَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ الْعَمَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يُضَاعَفُ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from Ahmad Bin Ziyad Al Hamadany, from Ali Bin Ibrahim, from his father, from Ibn Abu Umeyr and Ali Bin Al Hakam, both together from Hisham Bin Al Hakam,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws regarding the man intending to do something from the good deeds like the charity and the fasting and approximate this, he-asws said: 'It is recommended for that to happen on the day of Friday, for the deed on the day of Friday is doubled''.[165]

وَ مِنْهُ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي الْبِلَادِ عَمَّنْ رَوَاهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ أَنْشَدَ بَيْتَ شِعْرٍ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَهُوَ حَظُّهُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ وَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِذَا رَأَيْتُمُ الشَّيْخَ يُحَدِّثُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِأَحَادِيثِ الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ فَارْمُوا رَأْسَهُ وَ لَوْ بِالْحَصَى.

And from him, by this chain from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Al Bilad, from the one who reported it,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'One who proses a poem on the day of Friday it would be his share from that day. Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'When you see the Sheykh narrating on the day of Friday with narrations of the pre-Islamic period, then pelt his head even if with the pebbles''.[166]

[163] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 15
[164] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 16
[165] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 17 a
[166] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 17 b

18- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ بْنِ نُوحٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَتْ عَشِيَّةُ الْخَمِيسِ وَ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ نَزَلَتْ مَلَائِكَةٌ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَعَهَا أَقْلَامُ الذَّهَبِ وَ صُحُفُ الْفِضَّةِ- لَا يَكْتُبُونَ عَشِيَّةَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى أَنْ تَغِيبَ الشَّمْسُ إِلَّا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Ayoub Bin Nuh, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Abdullah Bin Sinan,

'From Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: 'Whenever it was the evening of Thursday and the night of Friday, Angels descend from the sky having pens of gold and papers of silver with them. They are not writing on the evening of Thursday and the night of Friday and the day of Friday up to setting of the sun except the Salawaat upon the Prophet[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], may the Salawaat of Allah[-azwj] be upon them[-asws].

وَ يُكْرَهُ السَّفَرُ وَ السَّعْيُ فِي الْحَوَائِجِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بُكْرَةً مِنْ أَجْلِ الصَّلَاةِ فَأَمَّا بَعْدَ الصَّلَاةِ فَجَائِزٌ يُتَبَرَّكُ بِهِ.

And it is disliked, the travelling and the striving regarding the needs on the day of Friday due to reason of the Salat. As for after the Salat, it is allowed to be Blessed by it''.[167]

19- الْخِصَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الصَّفَّارِ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ الْخَزَّازِ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَنْ قَوْلِ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَ فَإِذا قُضِيَتِ الصَّلاةُ فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَ ابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ قَالَ الصَّلَاةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الِانْتِشَارُ يَوْمَ السَّبْتِ.

(The book) 'Al Khisaal' – from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Al Saffar, from Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Abu Ayoub Al Khazzaz who said,

'I asked Abu Abdullah[-asws] about Words of Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic: ***But when you have accomplished the Salat, then disperse in the earth and seek from the Grace of Allah, [62:10]***. He[-asws] said: '(Praying) the Salat in on the day of Friday, and the dispersing is on the day of Saturday''.[168]

وَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أُفٍّ لِلرَّجُلِ الْمُسْلِمِ أَنْ لَا يُفَرِّغَ نَفْسَهُ فِي الْأُسْبُوعِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ لِأَمْرِ دِينِهِ فَيَسْأَلَ عَنْهُ.

And Abu Abdullah[-asws] said: 'Ugh for the Muslim man if he does not free himself on the day of Friday in the week for the matters of his religion, so he asks about it''.[169]

20- الْعُيُونُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الشَّاهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النَّيْشَابُورِيِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ وَ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْخُوزِيِّ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْفَقِيهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْهَرَوِيِّ وَ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْأُشْنَانِيِّ الْعَدْلِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مَهْرَوَيْهِ عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ كُلِّهِمْ عَنِ الرِّضَا عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: السَّبْتُ لَنَا وَ الْأَحَدُ لِشِيعَتِنَا وَ الْإِثْنَيْنِ لِبَنِي أُمَيَّةَ وَ الثَّلَاثَاءُ لِشِيعَتِهِمْ وَ الْأَرْبِعَاءُ لِبَنِي الْعَبَّاسِ وَ الْخَمِيسُ لِشِيعَتِهِمْ وَ الْجُمُعَةُ لِلَّهِ تَعَالَى وَ لِسَائِرِ النَّاسِ جَمِيعاً

(The book) 'Al Uyoun' – from Muhammad Bin Ali Bin Al Shah, from Abu Bakr Bin Abdullah Al Neshapuri, from Abdullah Bin Ahmad Bin Aamir, from his father, and from Ahmad Bin Ibrahim Al Khowzy, from Ibrahim Bin

[167] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 18
[168] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 19 a
[169] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 19 b

Marwan, from Ja'far Bin Muhammad Al Faqeeh, from Ahmad Bin Abdullah Al Harwy, from Al-Husayn Bin Muhammad Al Ashnaie Al Adl, from Ali Bin Muhammad Bin Mahrawiya, from Dawood Bin Suleyman, all of them,

'From Al-Reza[-asws], from his[-asws] father[-asws], from Al-Sadiq[-asws] having said: 'The Saturday is for us[-asws], and the Sunday is for our[-asws] Shias, and the Monday is for the clan of Umayya, and the Tuesday is for their adherents, and the Wednesday is for the clan of Al-Abbas, and the Thursday is for their adherents, and the Friday is for Allah[-azwj] the Exalted and for rest of the people altogether!

وَ لَيْسَ فِيهِ سَفَرٌ قَالَ اللَّهُ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى- فَإِذا قُضِيَتِ الصَّلاةُ فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَ ابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ يَعْنِي يَوْمَ السَّبْتِ.

And there isn't any travelling during it. Allah[-azwj] Blessed and Exalted Says: ***But when you have accomplished the Salat, then disperse in the earth and seek from the Grace of Allah, [62:10]*** – meaning on the day of Saturday''.[170]

21- قُرْبُ الْإِسْنَادِ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَخِيهِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ عَنِ النِّسَاءِ هَلْ عَلَيْهِنَّ مِنَ التَّطَيُّبِ وَ التَّزَيُّنِ فِي الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْعِيدَيْنِ مَا عَلَى الرِّجَالِ قَالَ نَعَمْ.

(The book) 'Qurb Al Isnaad' – from Abdullah Bin Al-Hassan, from his grandfather,

'Ali son of Ja'far[-asws], from his brother[-asws], he said, 'I asked him[-asws] about the women, 'Is it upon them from the perfuming and the adorning during the Friday and the two Eid(s) what is upon the men?' He[-asws] said: 'Yes''.[171]

22- كِتَابُ الْمَسَائِلِ، لِعَلِيِّ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَخِيهِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ عَنِ الْعَجُوزِ وَ الْعَائِقِ هَلْ عَلَيْهِمَا مِنَ التَّطَيُّبِ إِلَى آخِرِ الْخَبَرِ.

(The book) 'Kitab Al-Masaail' of Ali son of Ja'far[-asws], from his brother[-asws], he said, 'I asked him[-asws] about the old and the disabled, 'Is it upon them from the perfuming' – up to end of the Hadeeth''.[172]

23- الْإِحْتِجَاجُ، كَتَبَ الْحِمْيَرِيُّ إِلَى الْقَائِمِ ع يَسْأَلُهُ عَنْ صَلَاةِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ- فِي أَيِّ أَوْقَاتِهَا أَفْضَلُ أَنْ تُصَلَّى فِيهِ وَ هَلْ فِيهَا قُنُوتٌ وَ إِنْ كَانَ فَفِي أَيِّ رَكْعَةٍ مِنْهَا

(The book) 'Al Ihtijaj' –

'Al-Himeyri wrote to Al-Qaim[-ajfj] asking him[-ajfj] about Salat of Ja'far[-asws] Bin Abu Talib[-asws], 'In which of its timings is better to be praying in, and is there any Qunout in it, and if there was in which Cycle from it would it be?'

فَأَجَابَ ع أَفْضَلُ أَوْقَاتِهَا صَدْرُ النَّهَارِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ ثُمَّ فِي أَيِّ الْأَيَّامِ شِئْتَ وَ أَيَّ وَقْتٍ صَلَّيْتَهَا مِنْ لَيْلٍ أَوْ نَهَارٍ فَهُوَ جَائِزٌ وَ الْقُنُوتُ فِيهَا مَرَّتَانِ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ قَبْلَ الرُّكُوعِ وَ فِي الرَّابِعَةِ بَعْدَ الرُّكُوعِ.

[170] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 20
[171] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 21
[172] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 22

He-ajfj replied: 'The best of its timings is forenoon on the day of Friday, then in whichever of the day you so desire to and in whichever time you pray it, whether from a night or day, it is allowed, and the Qunout in it is twice – in the second (Cycle) before the Ruk'u and in the fourth after the Ruk'u''.[173]

24- ثَوَابُ الْأَعْمَالِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ الْأَشْعَرِيِّ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنِ الْمُعَلَّى بْنِ خُنَيْسٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ وَافَقَ مِنْكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلَا يَشْتَغِلَنَّ بِشَيْءٍ غَيْرِ الْعِبَادَةِ فَإِنَّ فِيهَا يُغْفَرُ لِلْعِبَادِ وَ تَنْزِلُ الرَّحْمَةُ.

(The book) 'Sawaab Al Amaal' – from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Al Waleed, from Muhammad Bin Yahya Al Attar, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Al Ashary, from Ibrahim Bin Is'haq, from Abdullah Bin Hammad, from Al Moalla Bi Khuneys,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'One from you who comes across the day of Friday, he should not pre-occupy with anything apart from the acts of worship, for during it is Forgiveness for the servants, and the Mercy descends''.[174]

25- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شِمْرٍ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ كَانَ عَلِيٌّ ع يَقُولُ أَكْثِرُوا الْمَسْأَلَةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الدُّعَاءَ فَإِنَّ فِيهِ سَاعَاتٍ يُسْتَجَابُ فِيهَا الدُّعَاءُ وَ الْمَسْأَلَةُ مَا لَمْ تَدْعُوا بِقَطِيعَةٍ أَوْ مَعْصِيَةٍ أَوْ عُقُوقٍ وَ اعْلَمُوا أَنَّ الْخَيْرَ وَ الشَّرَّ يُضَاعَفَانِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Amro Bin Shimr, from Jabir who said,

'Ali-asws had said: 'Frequent the asking (Allah-azwj) on the day of Friday and the supplicating, for during it there is an hour the supplication and the asking is Answered during it for as long as one does not supplicate with cutting the kinship, or disobedience, or disloyalty (with the parents); and know that the good and the evil are both doubled on the day of Friday!''[175]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ الصَّدَقَةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ تُضَاعَفُ وَ كَانَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع يَتَصَدَّقُ بِدِينَارٍ.

And from him, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Al A'ala, from Muhammad Bin Muslim,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'The charity donated on the day of Friday is doubled' - and Abu Ja'far-asws used to donate with a Dinar''.[176]

26- أَقُولُ سَيَأْتِي مُسْنَداً فِي كِتَابِ الْقُرْآنِ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ النِّسَاءِ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ أَمِنَ مِنْ ضَغْطَةِ الْقَبْرِ.

I (Majlisi) am saying, 'I shall come with a chain of attribution in 'The book of Quran', from Amir Al-Momineen-asws having said: 'One who recites Surah Al Nisaa during every Friday will be secured from compression of the grave''.[177]

وَ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْمَائِدَةِ فِي كُلِّ خَمِيسٍ لَمْ يَلْبِسْ إِيمَانَهُ بِظُلْمٍ وَ لَمْ يُشْرِكْ أَبَداً.

[173] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 23
[174] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 24
[175] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 25 a
[176] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 25 b
[177] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 a

And from Al-Baqir[asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Al Maidah during every Thursday will not clothe his Eman with injustice and will not commit Shirk, ever!''[178]

وَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْأَعْرَافِ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ كَانَ مِمَّنْ لَا يُحَاسَبُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ.

And from Al-Sadiq[asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Al A'raaf during every Friday would be from the ones who will not be Reckoned with on the day of Qiyamah''.[179]

وَ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ هُودٍ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ بَعَثَهُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فِي زُمْرَةِ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ لَمْ يُعْرَفْ لَهُ خَطِيئَةٌ عَمِلَهَا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ.

And from Al-Baqir[asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Hud[as] during every Friday, Allah[azwj] Mighty and Majestic will Resurrect him on the Day of Qiyamah in a group of the Prophets[asws], and on the Day of Qiyamah, no sin will be recognised and his having done it''.[180]

وَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ الْحِجْرَ فِي رَكْعَتَيْنِ جَمِيعاً فِي كُلِ جُمُعَةٍ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ فَقْرٌ أَبَداً وَ لَا جُنُونٌ وَ لَا بَلْوَى.

And from Al-Sadiq[asws]: 'One who recites Surahs Ibrahim[as] and Al-Hijr in two Cycles together during every Friday will not be afflicted by poverty, ever, nor insanity, nor calamity''.[181]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ خَتَمَ اللَّهُ لَهُ بِالسَّعَادَةِ إِذَا كَانَ يُدْمِنُ قِرَاءَتَهَا فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ وَ كَانَ مَنْزِلُهُ فِي الْفِرْدَوْسِ الْأَعْلَى مَعَ النَّبِيِّينَ وَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ.

And from him[asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Al-Momineen, Allah[azwj] will End for him with the good fortune if he were to be habitual in reciting it during every Friday, and his dwelling will be in the lofty Al Firdows with the Prophets[as] and the Messengers[as]''.[182]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الصَّافَّاتِ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ لَمْ يَزَلْ مَحْفُوظاً عَنْ كُلِّ آفَةٍ مَدْفُوعاً عَنْهُ كُلُّ بَلِيَّةٍ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا مَرْزُوقاً فِي الدُّنْيَا بِأَوْسَعِ مَا يَكُونُ مِنَ الرِّزْقِ وَ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ اللَّهُ فِي مَالِهِ وَ لَا وَلَدِهِ وَ لَا بَدَنِهِ بِسُوءٍ مِنْ شَيْطَانٍ رَجِيمٍ وَ لَا مِنْ جَبَّارٍ عَنِيدٍ

And from him[asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Al Saffaat during every day of Friday will not cease to be protected from every disability. Every affliction will be repelled away from him during the lifetime of the world. He will be sustained in the world with vastest of what can be from the sustenance, and Allah[azwj] will not Afflict him in his wealth, nor his children, nor his body with any evil from the Pelted Satan[la], nor from an obstinate tyrant.

وَ إِنْ مَاتَ فِي يَوْمِهِ أَوْ فِي لَيْلَتِهِ بَعَثَهُ اللَّهُ شَهِيداً وَ أَمَاتَهُ شَهِيداً وَ أَدْخَلَهُ الْجَنَّةَ مَعَ الشُّهَدَاءِ فِي دَرَجَةٍ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ.

And if he dies during its day or during its night, Allah[azwj] will Resurrect him as a martyr, and his death would be that of a martyr, and Admit him into the Paradise with the martyrs in rank from the Paradise''.[183]

---

[178] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 b
[179] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 c
[180] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 d
[181] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 e
[182] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 f
[183] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 g

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ كُلَّ لَيْلَةٍ أَوْ كُلَّ جُمُعَةٍ سُورَةَ الْأَحْقَافِ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ اللَّهُ بِرَوْعَةٍ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَ آمَنَهُ مِنْ فَزَعِ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى.

And from him-asws having said: 'One who recites every night or every Friday Surah Al Ahqaf, Allah-azwj will not Afflict him with sudden fright during the lifetime of the world, and Secure him from panic on the Day of Qiyamah, if Allah-azwj the Exalted so Desires''.[184]

27- ثَوَابُ الْأَعْمَالِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُوسَى بْنِ الْمُتَوَكِّلِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ السَّعْدَآبَادِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ النَّضْرِ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شِمْرٍ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: الْخَيْرُ وَ الشَّرُّ يُضَاعَفُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Sawaab Al Amaal' – from Muhammad Bin Musa Bin Al Mutawakkil, from Al Bin Al-Husayn Al Sa'dabady, from Ahmad Bin Abdullah Al Barqy, from his father, from Ahmad Bin Al Nazr, from Amro Bin Shimr, from Jabir,

'From Abu Ja'far-asws having said: 'The good and the evil are both doubled on the day of Friday''.[185]

28- وَ مِنْهُ، بِالْإِسْنَادِ عَنِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدَانَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ قَالَ: أَتَى سَائِلٌ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَشِيَّةَ الْخَمِيسِ فَسَأَلَهُ فَرَدَّهُ ثُمَّ الْتَفَتَ إِلَى جُلَسَائِهِ فَقَالَ أَمَا إِنَّ عِنْدَنَا مَا نَتَصَدَّقُ عَلَيْهِ وَ لَكِنَّ الصَّدَقَةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ تُضَاعَفُ أَضْعَافاً.

And from him, by the chain from Al Barqy, from his father, from Sa'dan, from Abdullah Bin Sinan who said,

'A beggar came to Abu Abdullah-asws on the evening of Thursday. He begged him, but he-asws returned him. Then he-asws turned to his-asws gatherers. He-asws said: 'But is our-asws possession there is what we can donate with to him, but the charity on the day of Friday is multiplied with a multiple''.[186]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ الْحِمْيَرِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ ابْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ الْوَابِشِيِّ وَ ابْنِ بُكَيْرٍ وَ غَيْرِهِ رَوَوْهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كَانَ أَبِي ع أَقَلَّ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ مَالًا وَ أَعْظَمَهُمْ مَئُونَةً

And from him, from his father, from Abdullah Bin Ja'far Al Himeyri, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ibn Mahboub, from Abu Muhammad al Wabishy and Ibn Bukeyr and others reporting,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'My-asws father-asws was of least wealth in his-asws family, and was their mightiest is assistance'.

قَالَ وَ كَانَ يَتَصَدَّقُ كُلَّ جُمُعَةٍ بِدِينَارٍ وَ كَانَ يَقُولُ الصَّدَقَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ تُضَاعَفُ لِفَضْلِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ عَلَى غَيْرِهِ مِنَ الْأَيَّامِ.

He-asws said: 'And he-asws used to donate every Friday with a Dinar, and he-asws was saying: 'The charity on the day of Friday is doubled due to the merit of the day of Friday over the other days''.[187]

[184] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 26 h
[185] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 27
[186] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 28 a
[187] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 28 b

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْفُضَيْلِ عَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ قَضَى اللَّهُ لَهُ سِتِّينَ حَاجَةً مِنْهَا لِلدُّنْيَا ثَلَاثُونَ حَاجَةً وَ ثَلَاثُونَ لِلْآخِرَةِ.

And from him, from his father, from Sa'ad Bin Abdullah, from Ahmad Bin Abu Abdullah Al Barqy, from Al-Hassan Bin Ali, from Muhammad Bin Al Fazl,

'From Al-Reza-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who sends Salawaat upon me on the day of Friday one hundred times, Allah-azwj will Fulfil for him sixty needs – from there will be thirty needs from the world and thirty needs from the Hereafter''.[188]

29- جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ زُرَارَةَ وَ الْفُضَيْلِ قَالا قُلْنَا يُجْزِي إِذَا اغْتَسَلْتُ بَعْدَ الْفَجْرِ لِلْجُمُعَةِ قَالَ نَعَمْ.

(The book) 'Jamal Al Usbou' – by his chain, from Zurara and Al Fuzeyl who both said,

'We said, 'Will I be Rewarded if I were to wash (bather) after Al-Fajr for the Friday?' He-asws said: 'Yes''.[189]

وَ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ عَنْ زُرَارَةَ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع لَا تَدَعِ الْغُسْلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّهُ سُنَّةٌ وَ شَمَّ الطِّيبَ وَ الْبَسْ صَالِحَ ثِيَابِكَ وَ لْيَكُنْ فَرَاغُكَ مِنَ الْغُسْلِ قَبْلَ الزَّوَالِ فَإِذَا زَالَتِ الشَّمْسُ فَقُمْ وَ عَلَيْكَ السَّكِينَةُ وَ الْوَقَارُ

And by this chain, from Zurara who said,

'Abu Ja'far-asws said: 'Do not leave the washing (bathing) on the day of Friday for it is a Sunnah, and smell the perfume and wear your good clothes, and let your being free from the washing be before the midday. When the sun (begins to) decline, then stand, and there should be the tranquillity and the dignity be upon you'.

وَ قَالَ الْغُسْلُ وَاجِبٌ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

And he-asws said: 'The washing (bathing) is obligatory on the day of Friday''.[190]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جُمْهُورٍ الْعَمِّيِّ فِيمَا رَوَاهُ فِي كِتَابِ الْوَاحِدَةِ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ أَخَذَ أَظْفَارَهُ وَ شَارِبَهُ كُلَّ جُمُعَةٍ وَ قَالَ حِينَ يَأْخُذُهُ بِاسْمِ اللَّهِ وَ بِاللَّهِ وَ عَلَى سُنَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ لَمْ يَسْقُطْ مِنْهُ قُلَامَةٌ وَ لَا جُزَازَةٌ إِلَّا كُتِبَ لَهُ بِهَا عِتْقُ نَسَمَةٍ وَ لَمْ يَمْرَضْ إِلَّا الْمَرْضَةَ الَّتِي يَمُوتُ فِيهَا.

And by his chain to Muhammad Bin Jamhour Al Ammy, among what he reported in the book 'Al Wahida',

'From Al-Baqir-asws having said: 'One who takes (clips) his nails and his moustache every Friday and says when he takes it, 'In the Name of Allah-azwj, and by Allah-azwj, and upon Sunnah of Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, no clipping will fall from him, except there will be written for him due to it, having liberating a person, and he will not fall sick except the sickness which he will be dying in''.[191]

[188] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 28 c
[189] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 a
[190] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 b
[191] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 c

وَ بِإِسْنَادٍ لَهُ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ طَلْحَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: أَخْذُ الشَّارِبِ وَ الْأَظْفَارِ وَ غَسْلُ الرَّأْسِ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَنْفِي الْفَقْرَ وَ يَزِيدُ فِي الرِّزْقِ.

And by a chain of him from Muhammad Bin Talha,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘Take (clip) the moustache and the nails, and wash the head with the hibiscus (flower/shampoo) on the day of Friday negates the poverty and increases in the sustenance’’.[192]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ أَخَذَ مِنْ شَارِبِهِ وَ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ وَ غَسَلَ رَأْسَهُ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ كَانَ كَمَنْ أَعْتَقَ نَسَمَةً.

And by his chain from Abdullah Bin Sinan,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘One who takes (trims) from his moustache and clips from his nail and washes his head with the hibiscus (shampoo) on the day of Friday would be like the one who had liberated a person (from slavery)’’.[193]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ ابْنِ بُكَيْرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: غَسْلُ الرَّأْسِ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَمَانٌ مِنَ الْبَرَصِ وَ الْجُنُونِ.

And by his chain from Ibn Bukeyr,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘Washing the head with the hibiscus (shampoo) on the day of Friday is a security from the vitiligo and the insanity’’.[194]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع لِيَتَزَيَّنْ أَحَدُكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَغْتَسِلُ وَ يَتَطَيَّبُ وَ يُسَرِّحُ لِحْيَتَهُ وَ يَلْبَسُ أَنْظَفَ ثِيَابِهِ وَ لْيَتَهَيَّأْ لِلْجُمُعَةِ وَ لْيَكُنْ عَلَيْهِ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ السَّكِينَةُ وَ الْوَقَارُ وَ لْيُحْسِنْ عِبَادَةَ رَبِّهِ وَ لْيَفْعَلِ الْخَيْرَ مَا اسْتَطَاعَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ يَطَّلِعُ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ لِيُضَاعِفَ الْحَسَنَاتِ.

And by chain from Hisham Bin Al Hakam who said,

‘Abu Abdullah-asws said: ‘Let every one of you adorn on the day of Friday, washing and perfuming, and trimming his beard, and weak cleanest of his clothes, and let him prepare for the Friday, and on that day let there be the tranquillity and the dignity upon him, and let him be excellent in worshipping his Lord-azwj, and let him do the good deeds whatever he can, for Allah-azwj Notices upon the earth to double the good deeds!’’[195]

قَالَ وَ نَقَلْتُ مِنْ خَطِّ أَبِي الْفَرَجِ بْنِ أَبِي قُرَّةَ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْجُنْدِيِّ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ السَّمَّاكِ عَنْ أَبِي نَصْرٍ السَّمَرْقَنْدِيِّ عَنْ حُسَيْنِ بْنِ حُمَيْدٍ عَنْ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ عَبَّادٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبَّادٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْبَخْتَرِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ ع عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ لِعَلِيٍّ ع فِي وَصِيَّتِهِ لَهُ يَا عَلِيُّ عَلَى النَّاسِ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمٍ مِنْ سَبْعَةِ أَيَّامٍ الْغُسْلُ فَاغْتَسِلْ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ وَ لَوْ أَنَّكَ تَشْتَرِي الْمَاءَ بِقُوتِ يَوْمِكَ وَ تَطَوِّهِ فَإِنَّهُ لَيْسَ شَيْءٌ مِنَ التَّطَوُّعِ أَعْظَمَ مِنْهُ.

He said, ‘And I am transmitting from handwriting of Abu Al Faraj Bin Abu Qurra, from Ahmad Bin Al Jundy, from Usman Bin Ahmad Bin Al Sammak, from Abu Nasr Al Samarqandy, from Husayn Bin Humeyd, from Zuheyr Bin Abbad, from Muhammad Bin Abbad, from Abu Al Bakhtary,

[192] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 c
[193] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 d
[194] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 e
[195] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 f

‘From Ja’far-asws, from his-asws father-asws, from his-asws grandfather-asws, from the Prophet-saww having said to Ali-asws in his-saww bequest to him-asws: ‘O Ali-asws! It is upon the people during every (one) day from seven days, the washing (bathing), therefore bathe during every Friday and even if you-asws have to buy the water with the subsistence of your-asws day and volunteer it, for there isn’t anything from the voluntary actions mightier than it’’.[196]

وَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي وَلَّادٍ الْحَنَّاطِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنِ اغْتَسَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقَالَ أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَ أَنَّ مُحَمَّداً عَبْدُهُ وَ رَسُولُهُ اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ التَّوَّابِينَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ- كَانَ طُهْراً لَهُ مِنَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ.

And by his chain from Abu Wallad Al Hannat,

‘From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: ‘One who washes (bathes) on the day of Friday, so he says, ‘I testify that there is no god except Allah-azwj Alone, there is no associate for Him-azwj, and that Muhammad-saww is His-azwj servant and His-azwj Rasool-saww! O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Make me from the penitent, and Make me from the purifying ones’ – it would be a purification for him from the Friday to the Friday’’.[197]

30- مَجَالِسُ الشَّيْخِ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ شَاذَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بُطَّةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ حَمْزَةَ بْنِ يَعْلَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ دَاوُدَ النَّهْدِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْمُسْلِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ عَنْ زِيَارَةِ الْقُبُورِ قَالَ إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فَزُرْهُمْ فَإِنَّهُ مَنْ كَانَ مِنْهُمْ فِي ضِيقٍ وُسِّعَ عَلَيْهِ مَا بَيْنَ طُلُوعِ الْفَجْرِ إِلَى طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ يَعْلَمُونَ بِمَنْ أَتَاهُمْ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمٍ فَإِذَا طَلَعَتِ الشَّمْسُ كَانُوا سُدًّى

(The book) ‘Majaalis’ of the Sheykh, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Shazan, from Abu Abdullah Muhammad Bin Ali, from Muhammad Bin Ja’far Bin Buttah, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan, from Hamza Bin Ya’la, from Muhammad Bin Dawood Al Nahdy, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Al Rabie Bin Muhammad Al Musly, from Abdullah Bin Suleyman,

‘From Al-Baqir-asws, he (the narrator) said, ‘I asked him-asws about visiting the graves. He-asws said: ‘Whenever it is the day of Friday, visit them, if there was someone from them in constriction, there would be expansion upon him, what is between emergence of the dawn up to emergence of the sun. They do know the one who comes to them during every day. When the sun emerges, they would be blocked’.

قُلْتُ فَيَعْلَمُونَ بِمَنْ أَتَاهُمْ فَيَفْرَحُونَ بِهِ

I said, ‘They know the one who comes to them so they rejoice with it?’

قَالَ نَعَمْ وَ يَسْتَوْحِشُونَ لَهُ إِذَا انْصَرَفَ عَنْهُمْ.

He-asws said: ‘Yes, and they feel lonely to him when he disperses from them’’.[198]

[196] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 g
[197] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 29 h
[198] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 30

31- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنْ أَيُّوبَ بْنِ نُوحٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْفَضْلِ عَنْ دُرُسْتَ عَمَّنْ ذَكَرَهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ أَكَلَ سَبْعَ وَرَقَاتٍ هِنْدَبَاءَ- يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ قَبْلَ الزَّوَالِ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Ayoub Bin Nuh, from Ahmad Bin Al Fazl, from Dorost, from the one who mentioned it,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'One who eats seven leaves of an endive on the day of Friday before the midday will enter the Paradise''.[199]

32- كِتَابُ الْعَرُوسِ، لِلشَّيْخِ الْفَقِيهِ أَبِي مُحَمَّدٍ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْقُمِّيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْقِيَامَةِ بَعَثَ اللَّهُ الْأَيَّامَ فِي صُوَرٍ يَعْرِفُهَا الْخَلْقُ أَنَّهَا الْأَيَّامُ ثُمَّ يَبْعَثُ اللَّهُ الْجُمُعَةَ أَمَامَهَا يَقْدُمُهَا كَالْعَرُوسِ ذَاتَ جَمَالٍ وَ كَمَالٍ تُهْدَى إِلَى ذِي دِينٍ وَ مَالٍ

(The book) 'Kitab Al Arous' of the Sheykh, the jurist Abu Muhammad Ja'far Bin Ahmad Bin Ali Al Qummi, by his chain,

'From Al-Sadiq Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws having said: 'When it will be the Day of Qiyamah, Allah-azwj will Send the day in images which the creatures can recognise these are the days. Then Allah-azwj will Send the Friday in front of them, leading them like the bride with beauty and perfection, being guided to ones with religion and wealth'.

قَالَ فَتَقِفُ عَلَى بَابِ الْجَنَّةِ وَ الْأَيَّامُ خَلْفَهَا يَشْهَدُ وَ يَشْفَعُ لِكُلِّ مَنْ أَكْثَرَ الصَّلَاةَ فِيهِ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع

He-asws said: 'It would pause at the door of Paradise, and the (other) days will be behind it, witnessing and interceding for every one who had frequent during it sending the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww!'

قِيلَ لَهُ وَ كَمِ الْكَثِيرُ مِنْ هَذَا وَ فِي أَيِّ أَوْقَاتٍ أَفْضَلُ

It was said to him-asws, 'And how much is the 'frequent' from this, and in which timings is it best?'

قَالَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ لْيَكُنْ ذَلِكَ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الْعَصْرِ

He-asws said: 'One hundred times, and let that be after Al-Asr Salat'.

قَالَ فَكَيْفَ أَقُولُ

He (narrator) said, 'How shall I be saying?'

قَالَ تَقُولُ- اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَجِّلْ فَرَجَهُمْ.

He-asws said: 'You should say, 'O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Hasten their-asws relief''.[200]

[199] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 31
[200] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 32 a

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّبَّاحِ الْكِنَانِيِّ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع اقْرَأْ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الْمَغْرِبِ بِسُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ اقْرَأْ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ بِسُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ سَبِّحِ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى الَّذِي خَلَقَ فَسَوَّى وَ فِي الْفَجْرِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ فِي الظُّهْرِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَ فِي الْعَصْرِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ.

And from him, by his chain from Abu Al Sabbah Al Kinany who said,

'Abu Abdullah-asws said: 'Recite on the night of Friday in Al-Maghrib (Salat) with Surah(s) Al-Jummah and Al Tawheed, and recite in Al-Atma Salat (Al-Isha) with Surah(s)) Al Jummah and Al A'la, and in Al-Fajr with Surah(s) Al Jummah and Al Tawheed, and in Al-Zohr with Surah(s)) Al Jummah and Al Munafiqeen, and in Al-Asr on the day of Friday with Surah(s) Al Jummah and Al Tawheed''.[201]

33- الْعَرُوسُ، وَ فِي خَبَرٍ آخَرَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: اقْرَأْ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ سُورَةَ الْحَشْرِ.

(The books) 'Al Arous' –

'And in its ends from Al-Sadiq-asws having said: 'Recite on the night of Friday in Al-Atma (Al-Isha) Salat Surah Al Jummah and Surah Al Hashr''.[202]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الْبَاقِرِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُقْرَأَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَتَمَةِ سُورَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَ فِي صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ وَ فِي صَلَاةِ الظُّهْرِ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ وَ فِي صَلَاةِ الْعَصْرِ مِثْلُ ذَلِكَ.

And from him, by his chain,

'From Al-Baqir-asws having said: 'It is recommended to recited during the night of Friday in Al-Atma (Al-Isha) Salat Surah(s) Al Jummah and Al Munafiqeen, and in Al-Fajr Salat similar to that, and in Al-Zohr Salat similar to that, and in Al-Asr Salat similar to that''.[203]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَتْ عَشِيَّةُ الْخَمِيسِ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ نَزَلَتِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَعَهَا أَقْلَامُ الذَّهَبِ وَ صُحُفُ الْفِضَّةِ- لَا يَكْتُبُونَ عَشِيَّةَ الْخَمِيسِ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى أَنْ تَغِيبَ الشَّمْسُ إِلَّا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ ص.

And from him, by his chain,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'When the evening of Thursday becomes the night of Friday, the Angels descend from the sky having pens of gold and papers of silver with them. They are not writing on the evening of Thursday and the night of Friday and the day of Friday up to setting of the sun except the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww''.[204]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ تَمَثَّلَ بِبَيْتِ شِعْرٍ مِنَ الْخَنَا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ تُقْبَلْ مِنْهُ صَلَاةٌ تِلْكَ اللَّيْلَةَ وَ مَنْ تَمَثَّلَ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ تُقْبَلْ مِنْهُ صَلَاةٌ فِي يَوْمِهِ ذَلِكَ.

[201] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 32 b
[202] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 1
[203] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 2
[204] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 3

And from him, by his chain from Al Sakuni,

‘From Ja’far[asws], from his[asws] father[asws], from Ali[asws] having said: ‘Rasool-Allah[saww] said: ‘One who proses a couplet of a poem from the vulgarities on the night of Friday, Salat of that night will not be Accepted from him, and the one who proses (couplet from the vulgarities) during the day of Friday Salat of that of his will not be Accepted from him’’.[205]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ قَالَ: كَانَ فِيمَا أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيّاً ع يَا عَلِيُّ إِنْ جَامَعْتَ أَهْلَكَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يَكُونُ حَلِيماً قَوَّالًا مُفَوَّهاً وَ إِنْ جَامَعْتَهَا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعْدَ عِشَاءِ الْآخِرَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يُرْجَى أَنْ يَكُونَ مِنَ الْأَبْدَالِ وَ إِنْ جَامَعْتَهَا بَعْدَ الْعَصْرِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّ الْوَلَدَ يَكُونُ مَشْهُوراً مَعْرُوفاً عَالِماً.

And from him by his chain from Abu Saeed Al Khudri who said,

‘It was among what Rasool-Allah[saww] bequeathed to Ali[asws]: ‘O Ali[asws]! If you were to sleep with your[asws] wife[asws] on the night of Friday, the child would be forbearing, eloquent, articulate; and if you[asws] were to sleep with her[asws] on the night of Friday after Al-Isha the last, it is hope that the child will be from the ascetics; and if you[asws] were to sleep with her[asws] after Al-Asr on the day of Friday, the child would be famous, recognises, knowledgeable’’.[206]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الرِّضَا ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: صَلِّ صَلَاةَ الْغَدَاةِ إِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجْرُ وَ أَضَاءَ حُسْناً وَ صَلِّ صَلَاةَ الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجْرُ فِي أَوَّلِ وَقْتِهَا.

And from him, by his chain,

‘From Al-Reza[asws] having said: ‘Pray the morning Salat when the dawn emerges and illuminates goodly, and pray the morning Salat on the day of Friday when the dawn emerges during the beginning of its time’’.[207]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: يَجِبُ أَنْ تَقْرَأَ فِي دُبُرِ الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ الرَّحْمَنَ ثُمَّ تَقُولَ كُلَّمَا قُلْتَ فَبِأَيِّ آلاءِ رَبِّكُما تُكَذِّبانِ قُلْتَ لَا بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ آلَائِكَ رَبِّ أُكَذِّبُ.

And from him, by his chain,

‘From Abu Abdullah[asws] having said: ‘It is obligated to recite in the end of the morning (Salat) on the day of Friday (Surah) Al Rahman, then say every time you say (recite) ***So which of the Favours of your Lord with you two belie? [55:13]***, you should say, ‘There is nothing from Your[azwj] Favours, Lord[azwj], do I belie!’’[208]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ قَالَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الْغَدَاةِ- اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ صَلَوَاتِ مَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ حَمَلَةِ عَرْشِكَ وَ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِكَ وَ سَمَائِكَ وَ أَرْضِكَ وَ أَنْبِيَائِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ لَمْ يُكْتَبْ عَلَيْهِ ذَنْبٌ سَنَةً.

[205] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 4
[206] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 5
[207] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 6
[208] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 7

And from him, from Abu Baseer,

‘From Al-Sadiq[asws] having said: ‘One who says on the day of Friday after the morning Salat, ‘O Allah[azwj]! Make Salawaat of Your[azwj] Angels and Bearers of Your[azwj] Throne, and entirety of Your[azwj] creatures, and Your[azwj] skies, and Your[azwj] earth, and Your[azwj] Prophets[as], and Your[azwj] Messengers[as], upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], no sin will be written against him for a year’’.[209]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَرَّ سَلْمَانُ الْفَارِسِيُّ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ بِمَقَابِرَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَوَقَفَ ثُمَّ قَالَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكُمْ يَا أَهْلَ الدِّيَارِ فَنِعْمَ دَارُ قَوْمٍ مُؤْمِنِينَ يَا أَهْلَ الْجَمْعِ هَلْ عَلِمْتُمْ أَنَّ الْيَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةُ

And from him by his chain,

‘From Abu Abdullah[asws] having said: ‘Salman Al-Farsi[ra], may Mercy of Allah[azwj] be upon him[ra], passed by graves on the day of Friday. He[ra] paused, then say, ‘The greetings be upon you all, O people of the houses, best house of the group of Momineen! O people of the gathering! Do you know that today is the Friday?’’

قَالَ ثُمَّ انْصَرَفَ فَلَمَّا أَنْ أَخَذَ مَضْجَعَهُ أَتَاهُ آتٍ فِي مَنَامِهِ فَقَالَ لَهُ يَا أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ إِنَّكَ أَتَيْتَنَا فَسَلَّمْتَ عَلَيْنَا وَ رَدَدْنَا عَلَيْكَ السَّلَامَ وَ قُلْتَ لَنَا يَا أَهْلَ الدِّيَارِ هَلْ عَلِمْتُمْ أَنَّ الْيَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةُ وَ إِنَّا لَنَعْلَمُ مَا يَقُولُ الطَّيْرُ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ

He[asws] said: ‘Then he[ra] left. When he[ra] took to his[ra] bed, a comer came to him[ra] in his[ra] dream. He said to him[ra], ‘O Abu Abdullah[ra]! You[ra] came to us and greeted unto us and we responded the greeting to you[ra], and you[ra] said to us, ‘O people of the houses, do you know that today is the Friday?’, and we do know what the birds say during the day of Friday!’

قَالَ يَقُولُ سُبُّوحٌ قُدُّوسٌ رَبُّ الْمَلَائِكَةِ وَ الرُّوحِ سَبَقَتْ رَحْمَتُكَ غَضَبَكَ مَا عَرَفَ عَظَمَتَكَ مَنْ حَلَفَ بِاسْمِكَ كَاذِباً.

He (the comer) said, ‘They say, ‘Glorious! Holy is Lord[azwj] of the Angels and the Spirit! Your[azwj] Mercy precedes Your[azwj] Anger. He has not recognised Your[azwj] Might, the one who swear a false oath with Your[azwj] Name’’.[210]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ قَالَ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع لَا يَدْخُلِ الصَّائِمُ الْحَمَّامَ وَ لَا يَحْتَجِمْ وَ لَا يَتَعَمَّدْ صَوْمَ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ مِنْ أَيَّامِ صِيَامِهِ.

And from him, by his chain from Ibn Maryam who said,

Ali[asws] said: ‘The fasting one should not enter the bathhouse, nor get cupping done, nor deliberately fast on the day of Friday except if it happens to be from days of its fasting (month of Ramazan)’’.[211]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِنَّ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ سَاعَةً لَا يَحْتَجِمُ فِيهَا أَحَدٌ إِلَّا مَاتَ.

[209] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 8
[210] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 9
[211] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 10

And from him, from Abu Baseer,

‘From Abu Abdullah[asws], from his[asws] father[asws], from his[asws] forefathers[asws] having said: ‘Amir Al-Momineen[asws] said: ‘During the day of Friday there is an hour no one will get cupping done during it except he will die’’.[212]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مِنَ السُّنَّةِ الصَّلَاةُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ وَ فِي غَيْرِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ فِي يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ مِائَةَ صَلَوَاتٍ وَ اسْتَغْفَرَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ قَرَأَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ غُفِرَ لَهُ الْبَتَّةَ.

And from him,

‘From Abu Abdullah[asws] having said: ‘From the Sunnah is send the Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] a thousand times, and in other than the day of Friday, one hundred times; and the one who sends Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] during a day of Friday, one hundred Salawaat(s), and seeks Forgiveness one hundred times, and recites (Surah) Al Tawheed one hundred times, will inevitably be Forgiven’’.[213]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِنَّ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ فِي لَوْحٍ مِنْ زُمُرُّدٍ أَخْضَرَ مَكْتُوبٌ بِمِدَادٍ مَخْصُوصٍ بِاللَّهِ لَيْسَ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا صَكَّ ذَلِكَ اللَّوْحُ جَبْهَةَ إِسْرَافِيلَ

And from him,

‘From Al-Husayn Bin Ali[asws] having said: ‘Rasool-Allah[saww] said: ‘Ayat Al Kursy is in a tablet of green emeralds inscribed with special ink by Allah[azwj]. There isn’t any day of Friday except that tablet is struck on the forehead of Israfeel[as].

فَإِذَا صَكَّ جَبْهَتَهُ سَبَّحَ فَقَالَ سُبْحَانَ مَنْ لَا يَنْبَغِي التَّسْبِيحُ إِلَّا لَهُ وَ لَا الْعِبَادَةُ وَ الْخُضُوعُ إِلَّا لِوَجْهِهِ ذَلِكَ اللَّهُ الْقَدِيرُ الْوَاحِدُ الْعَزِيزُ

When it strikes his[as] forehead, he[as] says: ‘Glory be to the One[azwj], the glorification is not befitting except for Him[azwj], nor is the worship and the humility except to His[azwj] Face! That is Allah[azwj], the Powerful, the One, the Mighty!’

فَإِذَا سَبَّحَ سَبَّحَ جَمِيعُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاوَاتِ مِنْ مَلَكٍ وَ هَلَّلُوا فَإِذَا سَمِعَ أَهْلُ السَّمَاءِ الدُّنْيَا تَسْبِيحَهُمْ قَدَّسُوا فَلَا يَبْقَى مَلَكٌ مُقَرَّبٌ وَ لَا نَبِيٌّ مُرْسَلٌ إِلَّا دَعَا لِقَارِئِ آيَةِ الْكُرْسِيِّ عَلَى التَّنْزِيلِ.

When it is morning, entirety of the Angels in the sky glorify and they extol Oneness. When people of the sky of the world hear their glorification, they extol Holiness. So there neither remains an Angel of Proximity nor a Messenger Prophet[as] except he[as] supplicates for a reciter of Ayat Al Kursy upon the Revelation (just as it has been Revealed)’’.[214]

[212] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 11
[213] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 12
[214] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 13

قَالَ جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ كَانَ سَيِّدُ الْعَابِدِينَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ ع إِذَا أَصْبَحَ لَا يَقْرَأُ غَيْرَهَا حَتَّى تَزُولَ الشَّمْسُ فَإِذَا زَالَتِ الشَّمْسُ صَلَّى فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ ابْتَدَأَ فِي سُورَةِ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ.

Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws said: 'It was so, whenever Chief of the worshippers Ali-asws Bin Al-Husayn-asws came to a morning, would not recite other than it until the sun declined. When the sun declined, he-asws would pray Salat. When he-asws was free from his-asws Salat, he-asws began in (reciting) Surah Al Qadr''.[215]

قَالَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ قَالَتْ أُمِّي فَاطِمَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُسَيْنِ رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص فِي النَّوْمِ فَقَالَ لِي يَا بُنَيَّةِ لَا تُخْسِرِي مِيزَانَكِ وَ أَقِيمِي وَزْنَهُ وَ ثَقِّلِيهِ بِقِرَاءَةِ آيَةِ الْكُرْسِيِّ فَمَا قَرَأَهَا مِنْ أَهْلِي أَحَدٌ إِلَّا ارْتَجَّتِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَ الْأَرْضُ بِمَلَائِكَتِهَا وَ قَدَّسُوا بِزَجَلِ التَّسْبِيحِ وَ التَّهْلِيلِ وَ التَّقْدِيسِ وَ التَّمْجِيدِ ثُمَّ دَعَوْا بِأَجْمَعِهِمْ لِقَارِئِهَا يُغْفَرُ لَهُ كُلُّ ذَنْبٍ وَ يُجَاوَزُ عَنْهُ كُلُّ خَطِيئَةٍ.

Abdullah son of Al-Hassan-asws said: 'My mother-as (Syeda) Fatima-as daughter-as of Al-Husayn-asws said: 'I-as saw Rasool-Allah-azwj in the dream. He-saww said to me-as: 'O daughter-as! Do not incur loss in your-as Scale and establish its weight and its load by reciting Ayat Al Kursy, for no one from my-saww family will recite it except the skies and the earth shake with their Angels, and they extol Holiness by buzz of the glorification, and the extollations of Oneness, and the Holiness, and the praising. Then they all supplicate for its recites for every sin of his to be Forgiven and every wrongdoing to be overlooked''.[216]

وَ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع كَانَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ ع يَحْلِفُ مُجْتَهِداً أَنَّ مَنْ قَرَأَهَا قَبْلَ زَوَالِ الشَّمْسِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً فَوَافَقَ تَكْمِلَةُ سَبْعِينَ زَوَالَهَا غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ وَ مَا تَأَخَّرَ فَإِنْ مَاتَ فِي عَامِهِ ذَلِكَ مَاتَ مَغْفُوراً غَيْرَ مُحَاسَبٍ-

And Al-Sadiq-asws said: 'Ali-asws Bin Al-Husayn-asws had sworn earnestly that the one who recites it seventy times before decline of the sun coinciding with completion of seventy declines (middays), it will be Forgiven for him whatever he had sent ahead of his sins and what he has delayed. If he were to die during his year, would die having been Forgiven, without be Reckoned (on the Day of Qiyamah): -

اللَّهُ لا إِلهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ- لا تَأْخُذُهُ سِنَةٌ وَ لا نَوْمٌ- لَهُ ما فِي السَّماواتِ وَ ما فِي الْأَرْضِ وَ ما بَيْنَهُما وَ ما تَحْتَ الثَّرى- عالِمُ الْغَيْبِ وَ الشَّهادَةِ فَلا يُظْهِرُ عَلى غَيْبِهِ أَحَداً- مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَشْفَعُ عِنْدَهُ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِهِ يَعْلَمُ ما بَيْنَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَ ما خَلْفَهُمْ وَ لا يُحِيطُونَ بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ عِلْمِهِ إِلَّا بِما شاءَ وَسِعَ كُرْسِيُّهُ السَّماواتِ وَ الْأَرْضَ وَ لا يَؤُدُهُ حِفْظُهُما وَ هُوَ الْعَلِيُّ الْعَظِيمُ-

'***Allah, there is no god except He, the Living, the Eternal; neither does slumber seize Him nor does sleep; for Him is whatever is in the skies and whatever is in the earth; who is that who can intercede in His Presence except by His Permission? He Knows what is in front of them and what is behind them while they are not encompassing anything from His Knowledge except with whatever He so Desires; His Chair contains the skies and the earth, and their preservation does not tire Him; and He is the Exalted, the Magnificent [2:255]***.

لا إِكْراهَ فِي الدِّينِ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ هُمْ فِيها خالِدُونَ.

[215] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 14
[216] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 15

There is no compulsion [2:256] – up to His-azwj Words: ***they would be in it eternally [2:257]***''.[217]

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: اغْتَسِلْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ مَرِيضاً تَخَافُ عَلَى نَفْسِكَ.

And from him, by his chain,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'Wash (bathe) on the day of Friday except if you happen to be sick fearing upon yourself''.[218]

وَ مِنْهُ قَالَ الصَّادِقُ ع لَا يَتْرُكُ غُسْلَ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَّا فَاسِقٌ وَ مَنْ فَاتَهُ غُسْلُ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلْيَقْضِهِ يَوْمَ السَّبْتِ.

And from him,

'Al-Sadiq-asws said: 'No one will neglect washing (bathing) on the day of Friday except a mischief-maker, and the one who misses out bathing on the day of Friday, let his make it up on the day of Saturday''.[219]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ زَيْدٍ النَّرْسِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: غَسْلُ الرَّأْسِ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِنَ السُّنَّةِ يُدِرُّ الرِّزْقَ وَ لَا يُضِرُّ الْفَقْرَ وَ يُحَسِّنُ الشَّعْرَ وَ الْبَشَرَةَ وَ هُوَ أَمَانٌ مِنَ الصُّدَاعِ.

And from him, from Zayd Al Narsy,

'From Abu Al-Hassan-asws having said: 'Washing the head with the hibiscus (shampoo) on the day of Friday is from the Sunnah. It attracts the sustenance and the poverty will not harm, and it improves the hair and the skin, and it is a safety from the headaches''.[220]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: أَخْذُ الشَّارِبِ وَ الْأَظْفَارِ وَ غَسْلُ الرَّأْسِ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَنْفِي الْفَقْرَ وَ يَزِيدُ فِي الرِّزْقِ.

And from him,

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'Taking (clipping) the moustache and the nails and washing the head with the hibiscus (shampoo) on the day of Friday negates the poverty and increases in the sustenance''.[221]

وَ مِنْهُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَخْرَجَ اللَّهُ مِنْ أَنَامِلِهِ دَاءً وَ أَدْخَلَ فِيهِ دَوَاءً وَ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ جُنُونٌ وَ لَا جُذَامٌ وَ لَا بَرَصٌ

And from him,

[217] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 16
[218] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 17
[219] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 18
[220] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 19
[221] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 20

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who clips his nails on the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Extract disease from his fingertips and Insert cure in it and he will neither be afflicted by insanity, nor leprosy, nor vitiligo.

وَ مَنْ أَخَذَ مِنْ شَارِبِهِ وَ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ قَالَ حِينَ يَأْخُذُهُ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ وَ بِاللَّهِ وَ عَلَى سُنَّةِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص لَمْ يَسْقُطْ مِنْهُ قُلَامَةٌ وَ لَا جُزَازَةٌ إِلَّا كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ بِهَا عِتْقَ نَسَمَةٍ وَ لَمْ يَمْرَضْ إِلَّا مَرَضَهُ الَّذِي يَمُوتُ فِيهِ.

And one who takes (trims) from his moustache and clips his nails on the day of Friday and says when he is staking it, ‘In the Name of Allah-azwj, and by Allah-azwj, and upon Sunnah of Rasool-Allah-saww, neither a clipping nor a trimming will fall from him except Allah-azwj will Write for him due to it, liberation of a person, and he will not fall sick except sickness which he will be dying in’’.[222]

وَ مِنْهُ عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنِ اغْتَسَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ أَحْسَنَ طَهُورَهُ وَ لَبِسَ صَالِحَ ثِيَابِهِ وَ مَسَّ مِنْ طِيبِ أَهْلِهِ ثُمَّ رَاحَ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَمْ يُؤْذِ أَحَداً وَ لَمْ يَتَخَطَّ رِقَابَ النَّاسِ كَانَ كَفَّارَةً مَا بَيْنَهُ وَ بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ الْأُخْرَى وَ زِيَادَةَ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ إِلَى مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الْأَضْعَافِ

And from him,

‘From Abu Zarr-ra having said: ‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who washes (bathes) on the day of Friday and is excellent in its cleansing, and wears his good clothes and applies from perfume of his wife, then he goes to the Friday (Salat) and does not harm anyone, and does not disturb necks of the people, it would be an atonement for what is between it and the other (next) Friday, and additional three days up to whatever Allah-azwj so Desires from the additions.

لِأَنَّ اللَّهَ يَقُولُ مَنْ جاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ عَشْرُ أَمْثالِها وَ يُؤْتِ مِنْ لَدُنْهُ أَجْراً عَظِيماً بَعْدَ الْعَشْرِ وَ كَانَ وَافِداً إِلَى نَفْسِهِ وَ فِيمَنْ خَلَّفَ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

(This is) because Allah-azwj Says: ***One who comes with the good deed, then for him would be ten the likes of it, [6:160]***, and he will be Given from Him-azwj a mighty Recompense after the ten (multiple), and it will be of benefit to himself and in the ones, he leaves behind up to the Day of Qiyamah’’.[223]

وَ مِنْهُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ حَبِيبِي جَبْرَئِيلُ تَطَيَّبْ يَوْماً وَ يَوْماً لَا وَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ لَا بُدَّ مِنْهُ أَوْ لَا يُتْرَكُ لَهُ لِيَتَطَيَّبْ أَحَدُكُمْ وَ لَوْ مِنْ قَارُورَةِ امْرَأَتِهِ فَإِنَّ الْمَلَائِكَةَ تَسْتَنْشِقُ أَرْوَاحَكُمْ وَ تَمْسَحُ وُجُوهَكُمْ بِأَجْنِحَتِهَا لِلصَّفِّ الْأَوَّلِ ثَلَاثاً وَ مَا بَقِيَ فَمَسَحَهُ مَسْحَةً.

And from him,

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘My-saww beloved Jibraeel-as said: ‘Apply perfume on alternate days and the day of Friday there is no escape from it, or not one of you should neglect perfuming and even if it be from the glass (container) of his wife, for the Angels inhale your souls and touch your faces with their wings for the first row thrice, and what remains (other rows), they touch it once’’.[224]

[222] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 21
[223] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 22
[224] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 23

وَ مِنْهُ بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ: يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُقْرَأَ فِي الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ الْأُخْرَاوَيْنِ مِنْ صَلَاةِ الظُّهْرِ- يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي كِلْتَيْهِمَا الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ.

And from him, by his chain,

'From Al-Reza[-asws] having said: 'It is recommended that he should recited in the last two Cycles of Al-Zohr Salat on the day of Friday, in both of them (Surahs) Al Hamd and Al Tawheed''.[225]

وَ مِنْهُ رُوِيَ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: يَقْرَأُ فِي صَلَاةِ الظُّهْرِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ بِسُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَ يَقْرَأُ فِي الْأُخْرَيَيْنِ بِأُمِّ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ.

And from him, it is reported,

'From Al-Sadiq[-asws] having said: 'He should recite in Salat Al Zohr on the day of Friday in the two Cycles with Surah(s) Al Hamd and Al Munafiqeen, and recite in the last two with Mother of the Book (Surah Al Hamd) and Al Tawheed''.[226]

34- رِسَالَةُ الشَّهِيدِ الثَّانِي ره، رُوِيَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ: مَنْ جَاءَ مِنْكُمُ الْجُمُعَةَ فَلْيَغْتَسِلْ.

(The book) 'Risalat' of Al Shaheed Al Sany –

'It is reported from the Prophet[-saww] having said: 'One from you who comes to the Friday Salat, let him wash (bathe)''.[227]

وَ قَالَ ص مَنِ اغْتَسَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مُحِيَتْ ذُنُوبُهُ وَ خَطَايَاهُ وَ إِذَا أَخَذَ فِي الْمَشْيِ كُتِبَ لَهُ بِكُلِّ خُطْوَةٍ عِشْرُونَ حَسَنَةً

And he[-saww] said: 'One who bathes on the day of Friday will obliterate his sins and his wrongdoings, and when he takes in the walking, twenty good deeds will be written for him with every step taken.

وَ كَانَ عَلِيٌّ ع إِذَا وَبَّخَ رَجُلًا يَقُولُ لَهُ وَ اللَّهِ لَأَنْتَ أَعْجَزُ مِنْ تَارِكِ الْغُسْلِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَزَالُ فِي طُهْرٍ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ الْأُخْرَى.

And it was so, whenever Ali[-asws] scolded a man, said to him: 'By Allah[-azwj]! You are more incapable than the one who neglects the bathing on the day of Friday, for he will not cease to be in purity up to the day of the next Friday''.[228]

وَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الْغُسْلُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَاجِبٌ عَلَى كُلِّ مُسْلِمٍ وَ أَنْ يَسْتَنَّ يَعْنِي يَسْتَاكَ وَ أَنْ يَمَسَّ طِيباً إِنْ وَجَدَ وَ كَانَ ص يُقَلِّمُ أَظْفَارَهُ وَ يَقُصُّ شَارِبَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يَخْرُجَ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ.

And from the Prophet[-saww] having said: 'The bathing on the day of Friday is obligatory upon every Muslim, and even if he were to brush his teeth, and even if he touches perfume if he

[225] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 24
[226] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 33 / 25
[227] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 34 a
[228] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 34 b

can find; and he-saww used to clip his-saww nails and trims his moustache on the day of Friday before he goes out to the Salat''.[229]

وَ عَنْهُ ص قَالَ: لَا يَغْتَسِلُ رَجُلٌ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَتَطَهَّرُ مَا اسْتَطَاعَ مِنْ طُهْرٍ وَ يَتَدَهَّنُ بِدُهْنٍ مِنْ دُهْنِهِ وَ يَمَسُّ مِنْ طِيبِ بَيْتِهِ وَ يَخْرُجُ فَلَا يُفَرِّقُ بَيْنَ اثْنَيْنِ ثُمَّ يُصَلِّي مَا كُتِبَ لَهُ ثُمَّ يُنْصِتُ إِذَا تَكَلَّمَ الْإِمَامُ إِلَّا غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا بَيْنَهُ وَ بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ الْأُخْرَى.

And from him-saww having said: 'No man will bathe on the day of Friday and purifies whatever he can from cleansing, and oils with oil from his oils, and touches from the perfume of his house, and goes out, he will not separate between two, then prays Salat what has been Prescribed for him, then he is silent when the prayer leader talks, except it will be Forgiven for him what is between it and the next Friday''.[230]

وَ عَنْهُ ص مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وُقِيَ مِنَ السُّوءِ إِلَى مِثْلِهَا.

And from him-saww: 'One who clips his nails on the day of Friday will be saved from the evil up it its similar (next Friday)''.[231]

35- وَ منها، المنهاج وَ مِنَ الْمُقْنِعَةِ، عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ أَخَذَ مِنْ شَارِبِهِ وَ قَلَّمَ أَظْفَارَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ ثُمَّ قَالَ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ عَلَى سُنَّةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ بِكُلِّ شَعْرَةٍ وَ كُلِّ قُلَامَةٍ عِتْقَ رَقَبَةٍ وَ لَمْ يَمْرَضْ مَرَضاً يُصِيبُهُ إِلَّا مَرَضَ الْمَوْتِ.

And from it (the book) 'Al Minhal', and from 'Al Muqnie' –

'From Abu Abdullah-asws having said: 'One who takes (trims) from his moustache and clips from his nails on the day of Friday, then says, 'In the Name of Allah-azwj upon Sunnah of Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, Allah-azwj will Write for him, for every hair (trimming) and every clipping, liberate of a neck, and he will not get sick by any sickness except sickness of the death''.[232]

36- الرِّسَالَةُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: أَكْثِرُوا مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَيَّ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ فَمَنْ كَانَ أَكْثَرَكُمْ صَلَاةً عَلَيَّ كَانَ أَقْرَبَكُمْ مِنِّي مَنْزِلَةً وَ مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ جَاءَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ عَلَى وَجْهِهِ نُورٌ وَ مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَيَّ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَلْفَ مَرَّةٍ لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَرَى مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ.

(The book) 'Al Risalah' –

'From the Prophet-saww having said: 'Frequent from the Salawat upon me during every Friday. The one from you being of the most Salawaat upon me, he would be closest of you from me-saww in status; and the one who sends Salawaat upon me on the day of Friday one hundred times will come on the Day of Qiyamah and there will be Noor (radiance) upon his face; and the one who sends Salawaat upon me during the day of Friday a thousand times will not die until he sees his seat from the Paradise''.[233]

[229] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 34 c
[230] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 34 d
[231] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 34 e
[232] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 35
[233] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 a

وَ رُوِيَ أَنَّ مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْكَهْفِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَهُوَ مَعْصُومٌ إِلَى ثَمَانِيَةِ أَيَّامٍ وَ إِنْ خَرَجَ الدَّجَّالُ عُصِمَ مِنْهُ وَ مَنْ قَرَأَ حم الدُّخَانَ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ أَوْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَنَى اللَّهُ لَهُ بَيْتاً فِي الْجَنَّةِ وَ مَنْ قَرَأَ السُّورَةَ الَّتِي يُذْكَرُ فِيهَا آلُ عِمْرَانَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ مَلَائِكَتُهُ حَتَّى تَغِيبَ الشَّمْسُ.

And it is reported,

'The one who recites Surah Al Kahf on the day of Friday, he will be protected up to eight days, and if Al Dajjal-la were to emerge, he will be protected from him; and the one who recites (Surah) Al Dukhan during the night of Friday or the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Build a house for him in the Paradise; and the one who recites in which is mentioned Aal-e-Imran-as on the day of Friday, Allah-azwj and His-azwj Angels will send Salawaat upon him until the sun sets''.[234]

وَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّ فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ سَاعَةً لَا يَحْتَجِمُ فِيهَا أَحَدٌ إِلَّا مَاتَ.

And from the Prophet-saww: 'During the day of Friday there is an hour, no one will get cupping done in it except he will die''.[235]

وَ عَنْهُ ص أَنَّ لِلْمُجَامِعِ فِيهِ أَجْرَيْنِ اثْنَيْنِ أَجْرَ غُسْلِهِ وَ أَجْرَ غُسْلِ امْرَأَتِهِ.

And from him-saww: 'For the one sleeping with his wife during it there are two Rewards – Reward of its washing and Reward of washing by his wife''.[236]

وَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَالَ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ- أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ الَّذِي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ وَ أَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ- غُفِرَتْ ذُنُوبُهُ وَ إِنْ كَانَتْ أَكْثَرَ مِنْ زَبَدِ الْبَحْرِ.

And from Anas (well-known fabricator) who said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who says before the morning Salat on the day of Friday three times, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj Who, there is no god except He-azwj, the Living, the Eternal, and I repent to Him-azwj' – his sins will be Forgiven and even if these were more than foam of the sea''.[237]

وَ عَنْهُ ص مَنْ صَلَّى الْجُمُعَةَ وَ صَامَ يَوْمَهُ وَ عَادَ مَرِيضاً وَ شَهِدَ جَنَازَةً وَ شَهِدَ نِكَاحاً وَجَبَتْ لَهُ الْجَنَّةُ.

And from him-saww: 'One who prays the Friday Salat and fasts its day, and consoles a sick and attends a funeral, and attends a marriage, the Paradise is obligated for him''.[238]

وَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَالَ هَذِهِ الْكَلِمَاتِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَمَاتَ لَيْلَتَهُ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ وَ مَنْ قَالَهَا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَمَاتَ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ

And from Anas (a well-known fabricator) who said,

[234] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 b
[235] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 c
[236] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 d
[237] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 e
[238] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 f

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who says these phrases seven times during the night of Friday and dies in its night will enter the Paradise, and the one who says these on the day of Friday so he dies during that day will enter the Paradise.

مَنْ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ رَبِّي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ خَلَقْتَنِي وَ أَنَا عَبْدُكَ وَ ابْنُ أَمَتِكَ وَ فِي قَبْضَتِكَ وَ نَاصِيَتِي بِيَدِكَ أَمْسَيْتُ عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَ وَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا صَنَعْتُ أَبُوءُ بِنِعْمَتِكَ وَ أَبُوءُ بِذَنْبِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي إِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ.

One who says, ‘O Allah-azwj, my Lord-azwj, there is no god except You-azwj! You-azwj Created me and I am Your-azwj servant and son of Your-azwj maid, and in Your-azwj Grip, and my forelock is in Your Hand (control). I have come to an evening being upon Your-azwj Covenant and Your-azwj Promise whatever I can. I seek Refuge with You-azwj from evil of what I have done, acknowledging Your-azwj bounties and acknowledging my sins, therefore Forgive me, surely no one forgives the sins except You-azwj!’’[239]

وَ قَالَ ص مَنْ زَارَ قَبْرَ أَبَوَيْهِ أَوْ أَحَدِهِمَا فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ غُفِرَ لَهُ وَ كُتِبَ بَرّاً.

And he-saww said: ‘One who visits graves of his parents or one of them, during every Friday, (his sins) will be Forgiven for him and he will be written as righteous’’.[240]

قَالَ بَعْضُ الصَّالِحِينَ إِنَّ الْمَوْتَى يَعْلَمُونَ زُوَّارَهُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْماً قَبْلَهُ وَ يَوْماً بَعْدَهُ.

One of the righteous ones said, ‘The dead do know who is visiting them on the day of Friday and a day before it and a day after it’’.[241]

وَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَرَأَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الْإِمَامِ- قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ صَلَّى عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ قَالَ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً اللَّهُمَّ اكْفِنِي بِحَلَالِكَ عَنْ حَرَامِكَ وَ أَغْنِنِي بِفَضْلِكَ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ- قَضَى اللَّهُ لَهُ مِائَةَ حَاجَةٍ ثَمَانِينَ مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الْآخِرَةِ وَ عِشْرِينَ مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الدُّنْيَا.

And from Anas (a well-known fabricator) who said,

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘One who recites on the day of Friday after Salat of the prayer leader (Surah) Al Tawheed one hundred times, and sends Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww one hundred times, and says seventy times, ‘O Allah-azwj! Suffice me with Your-azwj Permissibles from Your-azwj Prohibitions, and Make me needs from the ones besides You-azwj by Your-azwj Grace!’ – Allah-azwj will fulfil for him one hundred needs – eight from needs of the Hereafter, and twenty from needs of the worlds’’.[242]

37- مَجَالِسُ الصَّدُوقِ، فِي خَبَرِ مَنَاهِي النَّبِيِّ ص أَنَّهُ نَهَى عَنِ الْحِجَامَةِ يَوْمَ الْأَرْبِعَاءِ وَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) ‘Al Majaalis’ of Al Sadouq,

[239] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 g
[240] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 h
[241] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 i
[242] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 j

‘In a Hadeeth of prohibitions by the Prophet-saww, he-saww forbade from getting the cupping done on the day of Wednesday and the Friday’’.[243]

38- فِقْهُ الرِّضَا، قَالَ ع اقْرَأْ فِي صَلَاةِ الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي الْأُولَى وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ الْمُنَافِقُونَ

(The book) ‘Fiqh Al-Reza-asws – He-asws said: ‘Recite in the morning Salat on the day of Friday Surah Al Jummah in the first (Cycle) and in the second Al Munafiqoun’.

وَ رُوِيَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ اقْنُتْ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ قَبْلَ الرُّكُوعِ وَ عَلَيْكُمْ بِالسُّنَنِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ هِيَ سَبْعَةٌ إِتْيَانُ النِّسَاءِ وَ غَسْلُ الرَّأْسِ وَ اللِّحْيَةِ بِالْخِطْمِيِّ وَ أَخْذُ الشَّارِبِ وَ تَقْلِيمُ الْأَظَافِيرِ وَ تَغْيِيرُ الثِّيَابِ وَ مَسُّ الطِّيبِ

And it is reported, Surah Al Tawheed, and perform Qunout before the Ruk’u; and upon you all is with the Sunnah on the day of Friday, and these are seven – going to the wives, and washing the head and the beard with the hibiscus (shampoo), and trimming the moustache, and clipping the nails, and changing the clothes, and applying the perfume.

فَمَنْ أَتَى بِوَاحِدَةٍ مِنْ هَذِهِ السُّنَنِ نَابَتْ عَنْهُنَّ وَ هِيَ الْغُسْلُ وَ أَفْضَلُ أَوْقَاتِهِ قَبْلَ الزَّوَالِ وَ لَا تَدَعْ فِي سَفَرٍ وَ لَا حَضَرٍ وَ إِنْ كُنْتَ مُسَافِراً وَ تَخَوَّفْتَ عَدَمَ الْمَاءِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ اغْتَسِلْ يَوْمَ الْخَمِيسِ فَإِنَّ الْغُسْلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ تَتْمِيمٌ لِمَا يَلْحَقُ الطُّهُورَ فِي سَائِرِ الْأَيَّامِ مِنَ النُّقْصَانِ

The one who does one of these Sunnah it will be instead of these, and it is the bathing, and its best time is before the midday, and do not leave it, neither in a journey nor residence; and if you were a traveller and fear lack of water on the day of Friday, bathe on the day of Thursday, for the bathing on the day of Friday is completeness of the deficiencies for what cleansing had been done in rest of the days.

وَ يُسْتَحَبُّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ صَلَاةُ التَّسْبِيحِ وَ هِيَ صَلَاةُ جَعْفَرٍ وَ صَلَاةُ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ رَكْعَتَا الطَّاهِرَةِ ع وَ لَا تَدَعْ تَسْبِيحَ فَاطِمَةَ بِعَقِبِ كُلِّ فَرِيضَةٍ وَ هِيَ الْمِائَةُ وَ الِاسْتِغْفَارَ بِعَقِبِهَا سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً قَبْلَ أَنْ تُثْنِيَ رِجْلَكَ يَغْفِرُ اللَّهُ لَكَ جَمِيعَ ذُنُوبِكَ إِنْ شَاءَ

And it is recommended on the day of Friday, Salat of the glorification, and it is Salat of Ja’far-as, and Salat of Amir Al-Momineen-asws, and two Cycles of Al-Tahira-asws (Syeda Fatima-asws), and do not leave glorification of (Syeda) Fatima as follow-up of every obligatory (Salat), and it is the one hundred, and seeking the Forgiveness seventy times as its follow-up, before you fold your legs, Allah-azwj will Forgive for you entirety of your sins, if Allah-azwj so Desires.

وَ تَقْرَأُ فِي صَلَوَاتِكَ كُلِّهَا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْمُنَافِقُونَ وَ سَبِّحِ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى وَ إِنْ نَسِيتَهَا أَوْ فِي وَاحِدَةٍ مِنْهَا فَلَا إِعَادَةَ عَلَيْكَ فَإِنْ ذَكَرْتَهَا مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ تَقْرَأَ نِصْفَ سُورَةٍ فَارْجِعْ إِلَى سُورَةِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ إِنْ لَمْ تَذْكُرْهَا إِلَّا بَعْدَ مَا قَرَأْتَ نِصْفَ سُورَةٍ فَامْضِ فِي صَلَاتِكَ.

And you should recite in your Salat(s), all of them, on the day of Friday and the night of Friday, Surah(s) Al Jummah, and the Munafiqoun, and Al A’ala; and if you forget these or in one of these, there is no repeating upon you. If you remember it from before you recite half a Surah, then return to Surah Al Hamd, and if you don’t remember it except after having recited half a Surah, then continue in your Salat’’.[244]

[243] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 36 j
[244] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 38 a

وَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَكْثِرُوا الصَّلَاةَ عَلَيَّ اللَّيْلَةَ الْغَرَّاءَ وَ الْيَوْمَ الْأَزْهَرَ

And Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'Frequent the Salawaat upon me on the night of honour and the blossom day!'

فَقِيلَ وَ مَا اللَّيْلَةُ الْغَرَّاءُ وَ الْيَوْمُ الْأَزْهَرُ

It was said, 'And what is the night of honour and the blossom day?'

فَقَالَ اللَّيْلَةُ الْغَرَّاءُ لَيْلَةُ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْيَوْمُ الْأَزْهَرُ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فِيهِمَا لِلَّهِ طُلَقَاءُ وَ عُتَقَاءُ وَ هُوَ يَوْمُ الْعِيدِ لِأُمَّتِي أَكْثِرُوا الصَّدَقَةَ فِيهِمَا

He-saww said: 'The night of honour is the Friday, and the blossom day is the day of Friday. During these two there are freedoms for Allah-azwj and liberations, and it is the day of Eid for my-saww community. Frequent donating the charity in these!'

وَ رُوِيَ أَطْرِفُوا أَهَالِيَكُمْ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ بِشَيْءٍ مِنَ الْفَاكِهَةِ وَ اللَّحْمِ حَتَّى يَفْرَحُوا بِالْجُمُعَةِ.

And it is reported: 'Gift your family members during every Friday with something from the fruits and the meat, until they rejoice with the Friday''.[245]

39- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنِ النَّهِيكِيِّ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ زِيَادِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا الْحَسَنِ الْأَوَّلَ ع يَقُولُ مَنْ أَكَلَ رُمَّانَةً يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ عَلَى الرِّيقِ نَوَّرَتْ قَلْبَهُ أَرْبَعِينَ صَبَاحاً فَإِنْ أَكَلَ رُمَّانَتَيْنِ فَثَمَانِينَ يَوْماً فَإِنْ أَكَلَ ثَلَاثاً فَمِائَةً وَ عِشْرِينَ يَوْماً وَ طَرَدَتْ عَنْهُ وَسْوَسَةَ الشَّيْطَانِ وَ مَنْ طُرِدَتْ عَنْهُ وَسْوَسَةُ الشَّيْطَانِ لَمْ يَعْصِ اللَّهَ وَ مَنْ لَمْ يَعْصِ اللَّهَ أَدْخَلَهُ اللَّهُ الْجَنَّةَ.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Al Naheyki Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Ziyad Bin Marwan who said,

'I heard Abu Al-Hassan-asws the 1st saying: 'One who eats a pomegranate on the day of Friday upon the empty stomach, his heart will be irradiated for forty mornings. If he eats two pomegranates, then eight days. If he eats three, one hundred and twenty days, and the insinuations of Satans-la will be dispelled from him, and the one from whom the insinuations are dispelled from will not disobey Allah-azwj, and the one who does not disobey Allah-azwj, Allah-azwj will Enter him into the Paradise''.[246]

40- مُحَاسَبَةُ النَّفْسِ، لِلسَّيِّدِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ طَاوُسٍ نَقْلًا مِنْ كِتَابِ التَّذْيِيلِ لِمُحَمَّدِ بْنِ النَّجَّارِ فِي تَرْجَمَةِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْعَطَّارِ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْخَمِيسِ عِنْدَ الْعَصْرِ أَهْبَطَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ مَلَائِكَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ إِلَى الْأَرْضِ مَعَهَا صَحَائِفُ مِنْ فِضَّةٍ بِأَيْدِيهِمْ أَقْلَامٌ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ تَكْتُبُ الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ إِلَى عِنْدِ غُرُوبِ الشَّمْسِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ.

(The book) 'Mahasiba Al Nafs' of the Seyyid Ali Bin Tawoos, copying from 'Kitab Al Tazleel' of Muhammad Bin Al Najjar in a translation of Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Muhammad Al Attar, by his chain to,

'Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws having said: 'Whenever it were a day of Thursday during Al-Asr, Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic Sends down Angels from the sky to the earth having papers

[245] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 38 b
[246] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 39

of silver with them, pens of gold in their hands. They write the Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws up to setting of the sun from the day of Friday''.[247]

41- نَوَادِرُ الرَّاوَنْدِيِّ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ آبَائِهِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظَافِيرَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ لَمْ تَشْعَثْ أَنَامِلُهُ.

(The book) 'Nawadir' of Al Rawandy – by his chain,

'From Musa-asws Bin Ja'far-asws, from his-asws forefathers-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who clips his nails on the day of Friday his fingertips will not be scruffy''.[248]

وَ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ قَلَّمَ أَظَافِيرَهُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَخْرَجَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى مِنْ أَنَامِلِهِ دَاءً وَ أَدْخَلَ فِيهِ شِفَاءً.

And by this chain, said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who clips his nails on the day of Friday, Allah-azwj will Extract disease from his fingertips and Insert healing in it''.[249]

وَ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ص لِيَتَطَيَّبْ أَحَدُكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَوْ كَانَ مِنْ قَارُورَةِ امْرَأَتِهِ.

And by this chain, said,

'The Prophet-saww said: 'Let every one of you apply perfume on the day of Friday and even if it were from a glass (bottle) of his wife''.[250]

42- عُدَّةُ الدَّاعِي، فِي بَعْضِ الرِّوَايَاتِ أَنَّ الدُّعَاءَ بَعْدَ قِرَاءَةِ الْجَحْدِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ عِنْدَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ مُسْتَجَابٌ.

(The book) 'Uddat Al Daie' – In one of the reports,

'The supplication after recitation of (Surah) Al Jahd (Al Kafiroun) ten times at the emergence of the sun on the day of Friday is Answered''.[251]

43- قُرْبُ الْإِسْنَادِ، عَنْ هَارُونَ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ عَنْ مَسْعَدَةَ بْنِ صَدَقَةَ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ لِرَجُلٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِهِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ هَلْ صُمْتَ الْيَوْمَ

(The book) 'Qurb Al Isnaad' – from Haroun Bin Muslim, from Mas'ada Bin Sadaqa,

'From Ja'far-asws, from his-asws forefathers-asws: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said to a man from his-saww companions on the day of Friday: 'Have you fasted today?'

قَالَ لَا

[247] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 40
[248] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 41 a
[249] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 41 b
[250] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 41 c
[251] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 42

He said, ‘No’.

قَالَ فَهَلْ تَصَدَّقْتَ الْيَوْمَ بِشَيْءٍ

He-saww said: ‘Have you donated in charity today with anything?’

قَالَ لَا

He said, ‘No’.

قَالَ قُمْ فَأَصِبْ مِنْ أَهْلِكَ فَإِنَّهُ مِنْكَ صَدَقَةٌ عَلَيْهَا.

He-saww said: ‘Stand up and take care of your family for it would be charity from you upon it’’.[252]

44- الْخِصَالُ، بِإِسْنَادِهِ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص خَمْسُ خِصَالٍ تُورِثُ الْبَرَصَ النُّورَةُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَ الْأَرْبِعَاءِ الْخَبَرَ.

(The book) ‘Al Khisaal’ – by his chain from Ibn Abbas who said,

‘Rasool-Allah-saww said: ‘Five characteristics inherit the vitiligo, the waxing on the day of Friday and the day of Wednesday’ – the Hadeeth’’.[253]

It is reported by Al Kulayni, from Ali Bin Ibrahim, from his father, from Al Barqy raising it to,

‘Abu Abdullah-asws, he (the narrator) said, ‘It was said to him-asws, ‘Some people claim that the waxing on the day of Friday is disliked!’

رَوَاهُ الْكُلَيْنِيُّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ الْبَرْقِيِّ رَفَعَهُ إِلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قِيلَ لَهُ يَزْعُمُ بَعْضُ النَّاسِ أَنَّ النُّورَةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مَكْرُوهَةٌ فَقَالَ لَيْسَ حَيْثُ ذَهَبَ أَيُّ طَهُورٍ أَطْهَرُ مِنَ النُّورَةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ.

He-asws said: ‘It isn’t where you are going with it. Which cleansing is more purifying that the waxing on the day of Friday?’’[254]

45- الْمُقْنِعَةُ، عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع يُسْتَحَبُّ أَنْ يُقْرَأَ دُبُرَ الْغَدَاةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ الرَّحْمَنُ ثُمَّ تَقُولُ كُلَّمَا قُلْتَ فَبِأَيِّ آلاءِ رَبِّكُما تُكَذِّبانِ- لَا بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ آلَائِكَ رَبِّ أُكَذِّبُ

(The book) ‘Al Muqnie’ –

‘From Al-Sadiq-asws: ‘It is recommended to recite at the end of the morning (Salat) on the day of Friday, (Surah) Al Rahman, then you should say every time you say, ***So which of the Favours of your Lord with you two belie? [55:13]***, ‘There is nothing from Your-azwj Favours Lord-azwj I deny!’’

[252] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 43
[253] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 44 a
[254] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 44 b

وَ قَالَ مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ فِي كُلِّ لَيْلَةِ جُمُعَةٍ كَانَتْ كَفَّارَةً لِمَا بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ.

And he[-asws] said: 'One who recites Surah Al Jummah during every night of Friday would be an atonement for what is between the Friday to the Friday''.[255]

46- الْعِلَلُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُوسَى بْنِ الْمُتَوَكِّلِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ الْحِمْيَرِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَطِيَّةَ عَنِ الثُّمَالِيِّ قَالَ: صَلَّيْتُ مَعَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ ع الْفَجْرَ بِالْمَدِينَةِ فِي يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ فَلَمَّا فَرَغَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ وَ تَسْبِيحِهِ نَهَضَ إِلَى مَنْزِلِهِ وَ أَنَا مَعَهُ

(The book) 'Al Ilal' – from Muhammad Bin Musa Bin Al Mutawakkil, from Abdullah Bin Ja'far Al Himeyri, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Isa, from Al-Hassan Bin Mahboub, from Malik Bin Atiyya from Al Sumali who said,

'I prayed Al Fajr Salat with Ali Bin Al Husayn[-asws] at Al Medina during a day of Friday. When he[-asws] was free from his[-asws] Salat and his[-asws] glorification, he[-asws] got up to go to his[-asws] house and I was with him[-asws].

فَدَعَا مَوْلَاةً لَهُ تُسَمَّى سُكَيْنَةَ فَقَالَ لَهَا لَا يَعْبُرُ عَلَى بَابِي سَائِلٌ إِلَّا أَطْعَمْتُمُوهُ فَإِنَّ الْيَوْمَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ الْخَبَرَ.

He[-asws] called a slave girl of his named as 'Sukayna'. He[-asws] said to her: 'No beggar who comes to my[-asws] door except you should feed him, for it is the day of Friday' – the Hadeeth''.[256]

47- الْمُقْنِعَةُ، رُوِيَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الصَّدَقَةُ لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ يَوْمَهَا بِأَلْفٍ.

(The book) 'Al Muqnie' –

'It is reported from Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: 'The charity donated on the night of Friday and its day is with a thousand (multiple)''.[257]

48- الْمَحَاسِنُ، عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ص مَنْ صَلَّى بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَتَيْنِ خَمْسَ مِائَةِ صَلَاةٍ فَلَهُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ مَا يَتَمَنَّى مِنَ الْخَيْرِ.

(The book) 'Al Mahasin' – from Al Nowfaly, from Al Sakuni,

'From Ja'far[-asws] Bin Muhammad[-asws], from his[-asws] father[-asws] having said: 'The Prophet[-saww] said: 'One who prays five hundred Salat(s) between the two Friday, for him, in the Presence of Allah[-azwj] will be whatever he wishes from the good''.[258]

بيان لَعَلَّ الْمُرَادَ بِالصَّلَاةِ الرَّكْعَةُ لِمَا رَوَاهُ الْكُلَيْنِيُّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ تَنَفَّلَ مَا بَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ بِخَمْسِ مِائَةِ رَكْعَةٍ فَلَهُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ مَا شَاءَ إِلَّا أَنْ يَتَمَنَّى مُحَرَّماً.

Explanation – *Perhaps the intend with the Salat are the Cycles (units of Salat) due to what is reported by Al-Kulayni, from Ali Bin Ibrahim, from his father, from Al-Nowfaly, from Al-Sakuni, from Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: 'One who prays optional Salats) of five hundred Cycles in*

[255] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 45
[256] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 46
[257] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 47
[258] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 48

what is between the Friday to the Friday, for him, in the Presence of Allah-azwj, will be whatever he so desires except if he wishes for prohibitions''.

49- مجمع البيان، و جنة الأمان، فِي الْحَدِيثِ إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ قَعَدَتِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ عَلَى أَبْوَابِ الْمَسْجِدِ بِأَيْدِيهِمْ صُحُفٌ مِنْ فِضَّةٍ وَ أَقْلَامٌ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ يَكْتُبُونَ الْأَوَّلَ فَالْأَوَّلَ عَلَى مَرَاتِبِهِمْ وَ كَانَتِ الطُّرُقَاتُ فِي أَيَّامِ السَّلَفِ وَقْتَ السَّحَرِ وَ بَعْدَ الْفَجْرِ مُخْتَصَّةً بِالْمُبْتَكِرِينَ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ يَمْشُونَ بِالطُّرُقِ

(The book) 'Majma Al Bayan', and 'Junnat Al Amaan' –

'In the Hadeeth, 'Whenever it is a day of Friday, the Angels sit by the door of the Masjid having papers of silver and pens of gold, writing the first (comer), so as the first upon their ranks, and it used to be the streets during the bygone days at the time of pre-dawn and after the dawn, reserved for the early comers to the Friday (Salat) walking in the streets'.

وَ قِيلَ أَوَّلُ بِدْعَةٍ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ تَرْكُ الْبُكُورَةِ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ.

And it is said that the first innovation in Al-Islam was neglect of coming early to the Friday Salat''.[259]

وَ عَنِ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ أَنَّهُ بَكَّرَ فَرَأَى ثَلَاثَةَ نَفَرٍ قَدْ سَبَقُوهُ فَاغْتَمَّ وَ جَعَلَ يُعَاتِبُ نَفْسَهُ وَ يَقُولُ لَهَا أَرَاكَ رَابِعَ أَرْبَعَةٍ وَ مَا رَابِعُ أَرْبَعَةٍ بِسَعِيدٍ.

And from Ibn Masoud, 'He came early and saw three persons to have preceded him, and he went on to blame his soul and saying to it, 'I see you are being a quarter of the four, and a quarter of the four is not fortunate''.[260]

50- إِخْتِيَارُ ابْنِ الْبَاقِي، وَ الْجُنَّةُ، جنة الأمان يَدْعُو فِي سَاعَةِ الِاسْتِجَابَةِ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ وَ هُوَ مَرْوِيٌّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص سُبْحَانَكَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ يَا حَنَّانُ يَا مَنَّانُ يَا بَدِيعَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ ثُمَّ تَدْعُو بِمَا أَحْبَبْتَ.

(The books) 'Ikhtiyar' of Ibn Al Baqie and 'Junnat Al Amaan' –

'Supplicate in the times of Response with this supplication, and it is reported from the Prophet-saww: 'Glory be to You-azwj! There is no god except You-azwj, O Affectionate, O Bestower! O Initiator of the skies and the earth! O with the Majesty and the Benevolence!' – then supplicate with whatever you like''.[261]

51 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجُنَّةُ، جُنَّةُ الْأَمَانِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع مَنْ قَالَ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الظُّهْرِ وَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ فِي الْجُمُعَةِ وَ غَيْرِهَا- اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ عَجِّلْ فَرَجَهُمْ- لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يُدْرِكَ الْقَائِمَ الْمَهْدِيَّ ع.

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Junnat Al Amaan' –

'From Al-Sadiq-asws: 'One who says after Al-Zohr Salat and Al-Fajr Salat during the Friday and other (days), 'O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of

[259] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 49 a
[260] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 49 b
[261] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 50

Muhammad[-saww], and Hasten their[-asws] relief' – will not die until he comes across Al-Qaim Al-Mahdi[-ajfj]''.[262]

52 الْجُنَّةُ، جُنَّةُ الْأَمَانِ فَمَنْ صَلَّى عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص بِهَذِهِ الصَّلَوَاتِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ مِائَةً قَضَى اللَّهُ لَهُ سِتِّينَ حَاجَةً ثَلَاثُونَ مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الدُّنْيَا وَ ثَلَاثُونَ مِنْ حَوَائِجِ الْآخِرَةِ.

(The book) 'Junnat Al Amaan' –

'The one who sends Salawaat upon the Prophet[-saww] with this Salawaat on the day of Friday one hundred times, Allah[-azwj] will Fulfil for him sixty needs – thirty from needs of the world and thirty from needs of the Hereafter''.[263]

وَ فِي كِتَابِ فَضَائِلِ الْإِخْلَاصِ لِأَبِي نَعِيمٍ يَرْفَعُهُ أَنَّ مَنْ قَرَأَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ سُورَةَ التَّوْحِيدِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ فَقَدْ أَدَّى مِنْ فَضَائِلِ سُورَةِ الْإِخْلَاصِ مَا أَدَّى حَمَلَةُ الْعَرْشِ مِنْ حَقِّ الْعَرْشِ.

And in the book 'Fazaail Al Ikhlaas' of Abu Naeem, raising it,

'The one who recites Surah Al Tawheed one hundred times on the day of Friday, he has fulfil from merits of (Surah) 'Al Ikhlaas' (Al Tawheed) what Bearers of the Throne had fulfilled from rights of the Throne''.[264]

53 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجُنَّةُ، جُنَّةُ الْأَمَانِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع مَنْ قَالَ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ وَ بَعْدَ صَلَاةِ الْجُمُعَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ صَلَوَاتِكَ وَ صَلَوَاتِ مَلَائِكَتِكَ وَ رُسُلِكَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ لَمْ يُكْتَبْ عَلَيْهِ ذَنْبٌ سَنَةً.

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Junnat Al Amaan' –

'From Al-Sadiq[-asws]: 'One who says after Salat Al-Fajr and after the Friday Salat, 'O Allah[-azwj]! Make Your[-azwj] Salat(s) and Salat(s) of Your[-azwj] Angels and Your[-azwj] Messengers[-as] be upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], no sin will be written against him for a year''.[265]

54 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنِّي أُسَبِّحُ وَ أَذْكُرُ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ ثَلَاثِينَ مَرَّةً.

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' –

'Abu Abdullah[-asws] said: 'I[-asws] come to a morning and do Zikr of Allah[-azwj] thirty times on the day of Friday''.[266]

55 الذِّكْرَى، نَقْلًا عَنْ كِتَابِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ الْمِيثَمِيِّ بِإِسْنَادِهِ إِلَى الصَّادِقِ ع قَالَ: صَلِّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ الْغَدَاةَ بِالْجُمُعَةِ وَ الْإِخْلَاصِ وَ اقْنُتْ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ بِقَدْرِ مَا قُمْتَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى.

[262] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 51
[263] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 52 a
[264] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 52 b
[265] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 53
[266] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 54

(The book) ‘Al Zikra’ – Copying from the book of Ali Bin Ismail Al Maysami, by his chain to,

‘Al-Sadiq[-asws] said: ‘Pray the morning on the day of Friday with (Surahs) ‘Al Jummah’ and ‘Al Ikhlas’, and perform Qunout in the second (Cycle) a measurement of what you had stood in the first Cycle’’.[267]

56 الدَّعَائِمُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: أَكْثِرُوا مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ عَلَيَّ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّهُ يَوْمٌ يُضَاعَفُ فِيهِ الْأَعْمَالُ.

(The book) ‘Al Da’aim’ –

‘From the Prophet[-saww] having said: ‘Frequent from sending the Salawaat upon me[-saww] on the day of Friday for it is a day the deeds are doubled in it’’.[268]

عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع أَنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى يَبْعَثُ مَلَائِكَةً إِذَا انْفَجَرَ الْفَجْرُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ يَكْتُبُونَ الصَّلَاةَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ إِلَى اللَّيْلِ.

From Ja’far[-asws] Bin Muhammad[-asws]: ‘Allah[-azwj] Blessed and Exalted Dispatches Angels when the dawn breaks on the day of Friday. They write the Salawaat(s) upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] up to the night’’.[269]

وَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: الْأَعْمَالُ تُضَاعَفُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَأَكْثِرُوا فِيهِ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ وَ الصَّدَقَةِ وَ الدُّعَاءِ.

And from Muhammad[-asws] Bin Ali[-asws] having said: ‘The deeds are doubled on the day of Friday, therefore frequent during it from the Salat, and the charity, and the supplication’’.[270]

وَ عَنْهُ ع قَالَ: لَا تَدَعِ الْغُسْلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَإِنَّهُ مِنَ السُّنَّةِ وَ لْيَكُنْ غُسْلُكَ قَبْلَ الزَّوَالِ.

And from him[-asws]: ‘Do no leave the bathing on the day of Friday for it is from the Sunnah and let your bathing be before the midday’’.[271]

وَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ: لِيَتَطَيَّبْ أَحَدُكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ لَوْ مِنْ قَارُورَةِ امْرَأَتِهِ.

And from Rasool-Allah[-saww] having said: ‘Let everyone of you apply perfume on the day of Friday and even if it is from a bottle of his wife’’.[272]

وَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: لَا تَدَعْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَنْ تَلْبَسَ صَالِحَ ثِيَابِكَ.

And from Abu Ja’far[-asws] having said: ‘On the day of Friday do not leave wearing your good clothes’’.[273]

[267] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 55
[268] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 a
[269] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 b
[270] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 c
[271] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 d
[272] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 e
[273] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 56 f

57 كِتَابٌ مِنْ مُؤَلَّفَاتِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ بَابَوَيْهِ، عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ الصَّفَّارِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ النَّوْفَلِيِّ عَنِ السَّكُونِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ آبَائِهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص غُسْلُ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ وَاجِبٌ عَلَى كُلِّ مُحْتَلِمٍ.

The book from compilations of Ali Bin Babuwayh, from Ahmad Bin Ali, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan, from Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan al Saffar, from Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Al Nowfaly, from Al Sakuni,

‘From Ja’far[-asws] Bin Muhammad[-asws], from his[-asws] father[-asws], from his[-asws] forefathers[-asws] having said: ‘Rasool-Allah[-saww] said: ‘Bathing on the day of Friday is obligatory upon every adult’’.[274]

58 كِتَابُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ، عَمَّنْ ذَكَرَهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فَالْبَسْ أَحْسَنَ ثِيَابِكَ وَ مَسَّ الطِّيبَ فَإِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص كَانَ إِذَا لَمْ يُصِبِ الطِّيبَ دَعَا بِالثَّوْبِ الْمَصْبُوغِ فَرَشَّهُ بِالْمَاءِ ثُمَّ مَسَحَ بِهِ وَجْهَهُ.

The book of Al Husayn Bin Usman, from the one who mentioned it,

‘From Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: ‘Whenever it is the day of Friday, wear your best clothes and apply the perfume, for Rasool-Allah[-saww], whenever he[-saww] could not attain the perfume, called for the dyed clothes, sprinkle it with water, then he[-saww] would wipe his[-saww] face with it’’.[275]

59 جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، صَلَاةٌ عَلَّمَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص- أَنَّهُ قَالَ لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع وَ لِابْنَتِهِ فَاطِمَةَ ع إِنِّي أُرِيدُ أَنْ أَخُصَّكُمَا بِشَيْءٍ مِنَ الْخَيْرِ مِمَّا عَلَّمَنِي اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ وَ اطَّلَعَنِي اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ فَاحْتَفَظَا بِهِ

(The book) ‘Jamal Al Usbou’ –

‘A Salat Rasool-Allah[-saww] had taught, he[-saww] said to Amir Al-Momineen[-asws] and to his[-saww] daughter[-asws] (Syeda) Fatima[-asws]: ‘I[-saww] want to specialise you[-asws] both with something from the good, from what Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic has Taught me and Allah[-azwj] has Notified me[-saww] upon it, therefore preserve it!’

قَالَا نَعَمْ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص فَمَا هُوَ

They[-asws] said: ‘Yes, O Rasool-Allah[-saww]! What is it?’

قَالَ يُصَلِّي أَحَدُكُمَا رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ آخِرَ الْحَشْرِ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ مِنْ قَوْلِهِ- لَوْ أَنْزَلْنا هذَا الْقُرْآنَ عَلى جَبَلٍ إِلَى آخِرِهِ

He[-asws] said: ‘Each one of you[-asws] should pray two Cycles (Salat) reciting in each Cycles (Surah) Al Fatiha, and Ayat Al Kursy three times, and Surah Al Tawheed three times and end of (Surah) Al Hashr three times from His[-azwj] Words: ***Had We Revealed this Quran unto a mountain, [59:21]*** – up to its end.

فَإِذَا جَلَسَ فَلْيَتَشَهَّدْ وَ لْيُثْنِ عَلَى اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ وَ لْيُصَلِّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص وَ لْيَدْعُ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ

[274] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 57
[275] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 58

When he sits, let him perform Tashahhud and praise upon Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic and send Salawaat upon the Prophet-saww, and let him supplicate for the believing men and the believing women.

ثُمَّ يَدْعُو عَلَى أَثَرِ ذَلِكَ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّ كُلِّ اسْمٍ هُوَ لَكَ يَحِقُّ عَلَيْكَ فِيهِ إِجَابَةُ الدُّعَاءِ إِذَا دُعِيتَ بِهِ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّ كُلِّ ذِي حَقٍّ عَلَيْكَ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّكَ عَلَى جَمِيعِ مَا هُوَ دُونَكَ أَنْ تَفْعَلَ بِي كَذَا وَ كَذَا-

Then he should supplicate upon the tracks of that saying, 'O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj by the right of every Name which is for You-azwj obliging upon You-azwj the Responding to the supplication whenever it is supplicated with, and I ask You-azwj by the right of every one with a right upon You-azwj, and I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj right upon entirety of what is besides You-azwj, to Do such and such with me!'

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لِيَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ عَنْهُ ص أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ صَلَّى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ يَقْرَأُ فِي إِحْدَاهُمَا فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ ثُمَّ يَتَشَهَّدُ وَ يُسَلِّمُ وَ يَقُولُ

Another Salat for the day of Friday from him-saww having said: 'One who prays two Cycles Salat on the day of Friday reciting in one of them with Surah Al Fatiha once and Surah Al Tawheed one hundred times, then he should perform Tashahhud and Salaam, and say: -

يَا نُورَ النُّورِ يَا اللَّهُ يَا رَحْمَانُ يَا رَحِيمُ يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّومُ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ رَحْمَتِكَ وَ مَغْفِرَتِكَ وَ مُنَّ عَلَيَّ بِدُخُولِ جَنَّتِكَ وَ أَعْتِقْنِي مِنَ النَّارِ- يَقُولُهَا سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَهُ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً تَصْلُحُ دُنْيَاهُ وَ تِسْعَةً وَ سِتِّينَ لَهُ فِي الْجَنَّةِ دَرَجَاتٍ وَ لَا يَعْلَمُ ثَوَابَهُ إِلَّا اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ.

O Light of the lights, O Allah-azwj, O Beneficent, O Merciful, O Living, O Eternal! Open for me doors of Your-azwj Mercy and Your-azwj Forgiveness, and Confer upon me with entering Your-azwj Paradise and Liberate me from the Hellfire!' – saying it seven times, Allah-azwj will Forgive for him seventy times – once to rectify his worldly matters, and sixty-nine as ranks for him in the Paradise, and no one knows its Rewards except Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic''.[276]

60 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، رَوَى أَبُو إِسْحَاقَ عَنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ أَرَادَ أَنْ يُدْرِكَ فَضْلَ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَلْيُصَلِّ قَبْلَ الظُّهْرِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Jamaal' – It is reported by Abu Is'haq, from Al Haris,

'From Amir Al-Momineen-asws having said: 'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who wants to achieve merits of the day of Friday, let him pray Salat of four Cycles before Al Zohr, reciting in each Cycle Surah Al Fatiha once, and Ayat Al Kursy fifteen times, and Al Tawheed fifteen times.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ اسْتَغْفَرَ اللَّهَ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ يَقُولُ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ الْأُمِّيِّ وَ آلِهِ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا فَعَلَ ذَلِكَ لَمْ يَقُمْ مِنْ مَقَامِهِ حَتَّى يُعْتِقَهُ اللَّهُ مِنَ النَّارِ.

When he is free from this Salat he should seek the Forgiveness of Allah-azwj seventy times and say, 'There is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj fifty time, and say, 'There is no god except Allah-azwj Alone, there is no associate for Him-azwj', fifty times, and say, 'May

[276] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 59

Allah-azwj Send Salawaat upon the Ummy Prophet-saww and his-saww Progeny', fifty times. When he does that, he will not stand from his place until Allah-azwj would have Liberated him from the Hellfire!''[277]

أَقُولُ رَوَاهَا السَّيِّدُ فِي مَوْضِعٍ آخَرَ مُسْنَداً عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ وَهْبَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا عَنْ أَبِي حَدِيثَةَ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَاقَ مِثْلَهُ وَ زَادَ فِي آخِرِهِ وَ يُقْبَلُ صَلَاتَهُ وَ يَسْتَجِيبُ دُعَاءَهُ وَ يَغْفِرُ لَهُ وَ لِأَبَوَيْهِ وَ يَكْتُبُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لَهُ بِكُلِّ حَرْفٍ خَرَجَ مِنْ فِيهِ حَجَّةً وَ عُمْرَةً وَ يَبْنِي لَهُ بِكُلِّ حَرْفٍ مَدِينَةً وَ يُعْطِيهِ ثَوَابَ مَنْ صَلَّى فِي مَسَاجِدِ الْأَمْصَارِ الْجَامِعَةِ مِنَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ.

I (Majlisi) am saying, 'It is reported by the Seyyid in another place, he attributed it from Muhammad Bin Wahban, from Muhammad Bin Ibrahim, from Muhammad Bin Zakariya, from Abu Hadeysa, from Sufyan, from Abu Is'haq,

'Similar to it, and there is an increase in its end, 'And his Salat will be Accepted, and his supplication will be Answered, and (his sins) will be Forgiven for him and for his parent, and Allah-azwj the Exalted will Write for him, with every letter emerging from his mouth, a Hajj and an Umrah, and Build for him a city for every letter, and Give him Rewards of the Prophets-as who had prayed Salat in the central Masjids of the cities''.[278]

61 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، وَ الْبَلَدُ، أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ أُخْرَى رَوَى أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ قَبْلَ الْفَرِيضَةِ يَقْرَأُ فِي الْأُولَى فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ سَبِّحِ اسْمَ رَبِّكَ الْأَعْلَى مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ إِذَا زُلْزِلَتِ الْأَرْضُ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الثَّالِثَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ أَلْهَاكُمُ التَّكَاثُرُ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ سُورَةَ إِذَا جَاءَ نَصْرُ اللَّهِ وَ الْفَتْحُ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ رَفَعَ يَدَيْهِ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ إِلَى اللَّهِ تَعَالَى وَ يَسْأَلُهُ حَاجَتَهُ.

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Jamaal', and 'Al Balad' – Another four Cycles reported by Anas Bin Malik (well-known fabricator) who said,

'Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who prays four Cycles Salat on the day of Friday before the obligatory, reciting in the first (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al A'la once, and Al Tawheed fifteen times, and in the second (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al Zilzal once, and Al Tawheed fifteen time, and in the third Cycle (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al Takasur once, and Al Tawheed fifteen times, and in the fourth (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al Nasr once, and Al Tawheed fifteen times, so when he is free from his Salat he should raise his hands to Allah-azwj the Exalted and asks his need''.[279]

62 الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْيَزْدَآبَادِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْقَزْوِينِيِّ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ خُمَيْدٍ عَنْ أَنَسٍ مِثْلَهُ.

(The book) 'Al Jamal' – from Muhammad Bin Ali Al Yazdabady, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Al Qazwiny, from Yaqoub Bin Shueyb, from Ahmad Bin Abdullah, from Yazeed Bin Humeyd, from Anas (well-known fabricator) – similar to it'.[280]

[277] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 60 a
[278] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 60 b
[279] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 61
[280] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 62 a

أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ أُخَرَ رَوَى جَابِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي الْأُولَى وَ الثَّانِيَةِ وَ الثَّالِثَةِ وَ الرَّابِعَةِ- فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً جَعَلَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لَهُ جَنَاحَيْنِ يَطِيرُ بِهِمَا عَلَى الصِّرَاطِ وَ الْجَنَّةِ حَيْثُ يَشَاءُ.

Another four Cycles of Salat reported by Jabir Bin Abdullah[-saww], may Allah[-azwj] be Satisfied with him[-ra], said, 'Rasool-Allah[-saww] said: 'One who prays four Cycles Salat on the day of Friday, reciting in the first and the second and the third and the fourth, (Surahs) Al Fatiha once, and Al Tawheed fifty times, and Ayat Al Kursy fifteen times, Allah[-azwj] the Exalted will Make two wings to be for him, he can fly with these upon the Bridge and the Paradise wherever he so desires to''.[281]

أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ أُخَرَ رُوِيَ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَنَّهُ أَمَرَ رَجُلًا أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ الضُّحَى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ

Another four Cycles of Salat reported from Amir Al-Momineen[-asws], he[-asws] had instructed a man to pray four Cycles of Al Zoha Salat on the day of Friday, reciting in each Cycle Surah Al Fatiha ten times, and Al Tawheed ten times.

ثُمَّ قَالَ فَإِذَا سَلَّمْتَ اسْتَغْفِرِ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ.

Then he[-asws] said: 'When you have performed Salat, seek Forgiveness of Allah[-azwj] Mighty and Majestic seventy times and say, 'Glory be to Allah[-azwj], and the Praise is for Allah[-azwj], and there is no god except Allah[-azwj], and Allah[-azwj] is Greatest, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah[-azwj] the Exalted the Magnificent!''[282]

63 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ الْجَمَالُ، صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى لِيَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ رَوَى حُمَيْدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ فَصَلِّ رَكْعَتَيْنِ تَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ سِتِّينَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا رَكَعْتَ قُلْتَ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّيَ الْعَظِيمِ وَ بِحَمْدِهِ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ إِنْ شِئْتَ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Al Jamaal' – Another Salat for the day of Friday reported by Humeyd Bin Al Musanna who said,

'Abu Abdullah[-asws] said: 'Whenever it is the day of Friday, pray two Cycles Salat reciting in each Cycle (Surahs) Al Hamd once, and Al Tawheed sixty times. When you perform Ruk'u, say, 'Glorious is my Lord[-azwj] the Magnificent and with His[-azwj] Praise' – three times, and if you like, seven times.

فَإِذَا سَجَدْتَ قُلْتَ سَجَدَ لَكَ سَوَادِي وَ خَيَالِي وَ آمَنَ بِكَ فُؤَادِي وَ أَبُوءُ إِلَيْكَ بِالنِّعَمِ وَ أَعْتَرِفُ لَكَ بِالذَّنْبِ الْعَظِيمِ عَمِلْتُ سُوءاً وَ ظَلَمْتُ نَفْسِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي ذُنُوبِي فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ

When you perform Sajdah, say, 'I am doing Sajdah to You[-azwj] with my person and my thoughts, and believe in You[-azwj] with my heart and acknowledge to You[-azwj] with the bounties,

[281] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 62 b
[282] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 62 c

and acknowledge to You-azwj with the mighty sins. I have done evil and have been unjust to myself, therefore Forgive my sins for me, surely no one forgives the Sins except You-azwj!

أَعُوذُ بِعَفْوِكَ مِنْ عُقُوبَتِكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِرَحْمَتِكَ مِنْ نَقِمَتِكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِرِضَاكَ مِنْ سَخَطِكَ وَ أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْكَ

I seek Refuge with Your-azwj Pardon from Your-azwj Punishment, and I seek Refuge with Your-azwj Mercy from Your-azwj Vengeance, and I seek Refuge with Your-azwj Satisfaction from Your-azwj Annoyance, and I seek Refuge with You-azwj from You-azwj.

لَا أَبْلُغُ مِدْحَتَكَ وَ لَا أُحْصِي نِعْمَتَكَ وَ لَا الثَّنَاءَ عَلَيْكَ أَنْتَ كَمَا أَثْنَيْتَ عَلَى نَفْسِكَ وَ عَمِلْتُ سُوءاً وَ ظَلَمْتُ نَفْسِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي ذُنُوبِي إِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ-

I cannot reach Your-azwj Praise nor can I count Your-azwj bounties nor the praising upon You-azwj like what You-azwj have Praised upon Yourself-azwj, and I have done evil and have been unjust to myself, therefore Forgive my sins for me, surely no one forgives the sins except You-azwj!'

قَالَ قُلْتُ فِي أَيِّ سَاعَةٍ أُصَلِّيهَا مِنْ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'In which time should I pray it on the day of Friday? May I be sacrificed for you-asws!'

قَالَ إِذَا ارْتَفَعَ النَّهَارُ مَا بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَ زَوَالِ الشَّمْسِ

He-asws said: 'When the day rises what is between you and decline of the sun (midday)'.

ثُمَّ قَالَ مَنْ فَعَلَهَا فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَأَ الْقُرْآنَ أَرْبَعِينَ مَرَّةً.

Then he-asws said: 'One who says it, it is as if he has recited the Quran forty times''.[283]

64 الْجَمَالُ، وَ الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، أَرْبَعُ رَكَعَاتٍ أُخَرُ رُوِيَ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ قَالَ: دَخَلَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْحَلَبِيُّ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فِي يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِّمْنِي أَفْضَلَ مَا أَصْنَعُ فِي هَذَا الْيَوْمِ

(The book) 'Al Jamaal', and 'Al Mutahajjad' – Another four Cycles Salat reported from Safwan who said,

'Muhammad Bin Ali Al-Halby entered to see Abu Abdullah-asws during a day of Friday. He said to him-asws, 'Teach me the best of what I can do during this day'.

فَقَالَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ مَا أَعْلَمُ أَنَّ أَحَداً كَانَ أَكْبَرَ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص مِنْ فَاطِمَةَ ع وَ لَا أَفْضَلَ مِمَّا عَلَّمَهَا أَبُوهَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

He-asws said: 'O Muhammad! I-asws don't know of anyone who was greater in the presence of Rasool-Allah-saww than Fatima-asws, nor anything superior to what her-asws father-saww Muhammad-saww Bin Abdullah-as had taught her-asws.

[283] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 63

قَالَ مَنْ أَصْبَحَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ فَاغْتَسَلَ وَ صَفَّ قَدَمَيْهِ وَ صَلَّى أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ مَثْنَى مَثْنَى يَقْرَأُ فِي أَوَّلِ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ وَ الْإِخْلَاصَ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ الْعَادِيَاتِ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الثَّالِثَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ إِذَا زُلْزِلَتِ الْأَرْضُ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ فِي الرَّابِعَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ إِذَا جَاءَ نَصْرُ اللَّهِ وَ الْفَتْحُ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً وَ هَذِهِ سُورَةُ النَّصْرِ وَ هِيَ آخِرُ سُورَةٍ نَزَلَتْ

He-saww had said: 'One who comes to a morning on the day of Friday, so he bathes and rows his feet and prays four Cycles, double by double, reciting in the first Cycle Surah(s) Al Hamd and Al Ikhlaas fifty times, and in the second Surah Al Fatiha and Al Adiyaat fifty times, and in the third Surah Al Fatiha and Al Zilzal fifty times, and in the fourth Al Fatiha and Al Naas fifty times, and this Surah Al Nasr, and it is another Surah having been Revealed.

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنْهَا دَعَا فَقَالَ إِلَهِي وَ سَيِّدِي مَنْ تَهَيَّأَ أَوْ تَعَبَّأَ أَوْ أَعَدَّ أَوِ اسْتَعَدَّ لِوِفَادَةٍ إِلَى مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَاءَ رِفْدِهِ وَ فَوَائِدِهِ وَ نَائِلِهِ وَ فَوَاضِلِهِ وَ جَوَائِزِهِ فَإِلَيْكَ يَا إِلَهِي كَانَتْ تَهْيِئَتِي وَ تَعْبِئَتِي وَ إِعْدَادِي وَ اسْتِعْدَادِي رَجَاءَ رِفْدِكَ وَ مَعْرُوفِكَ وَ نَائِلِكَ وَ جَوَائِزِكَ

When he is free from it he should supplicate saying, 'My God-azwj and my Chief! One who makes preparations, or prepares, or gets ready to delegate to a created being hoping for his provisions, and his benefits, and his giving, and his rewards, and his awards (up to him). O my God-azwj! To You-azwj was my getting ready, and my readiness, and my preparation, and my getting ready and my anticipating for Your-azwj Provision, and Your-azwj Act of Kindness, and Your-azwj Reward, and Your-azwj Awards.

فَلَا تخيبني [تُخَيِّبْنِي] مِنْ ذَلِكَ يَا مَنْ لَا يُخَيِّبُ مَسْأَلَةَ سَائِلٍ وَ لَا تَنْقُصُهُ عَطِيَّةُ نَائِلٍ لَمْ آتِكَ بِعَمَلٍ صَالِحٍ قَدَّمْتُهُ وَ لَا بِشَفَاعَةِ مَخْلُوقٍ رَجَوْتُهُ أَتَقَرَّبُ إِلَيْكَ بِشَفَاعَةِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِمْ أَجْمَعِينَ

Do not disappoint me from that, O One Who does not Disappoint the request of a beggar, nor does Giving a taker reduce Him-azwj! I have not come to You-azwj with righteous deed having sent it ahead nor with intercession of a created being, and I hope to draw closer to You-azwj through the intercession of Muhammad-saww and People-asws of his-saww Household, may Your-azwj Salawaat be upon them-asws all!

أَرْجُو عَظِيمَ عَفْوِكَ الَّذِي عَفَوْتَ بِهِ عَلَى الْخَاطِئِينَ عِنْدَ عُكُوفِهِمْ عَلَى الْمَحَارِمِ فَلَمْ يَمْنَعْكَ طُولُ عُكُوفِهِمْ عَلَى الْمَحَارِمِ أَنْ عُدْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ بِالْمَغْفِرَةِ وَ أَنْتَ سَيِّدِيَ الْعَوَّادُ بِالنَّعْمَاءِ وَ أَنَا الْعَوَّادُ بِالْخَطَاءِ

I am hoping for Your-azwj Mighty Pardon which You-azwj had Pardoned the wrongdoers with during their devotion upon the prohibitions. Their prolonged devotion upon the prohibitions did not prevent You-azwj from repeating the Forgiveness upon them, and You-azwj are my Master-azwj, and repeated with the bounties, and I am the repeated with the wrongdoings!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ أَنْ تَغْفِرَ لِي ذَنْبِيَ الْعَظِيمَ فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ ذَنْبِيَ الْعَظِيمَ إِلَّا الْعَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ يَا عَظِيمُ.

I ask You-azwj by Muhammad-saww and his-saww pure Progeny-asws to Forgive my mighty sins for me, surely no one can forgive my mighty sins except the Mighty! O Mighty, O Mighty, O Mighty, O Mighty, O Mighty, O Mighty!''[284]

[284] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 64 a

صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى رَوَى عَنْبَسَةُ بْنُ مُصْعَبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: مَنْ قَرَأَ سُورَةَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ سُورَةَ الْحِجْرِ فِي رَكْعَتَيْنِ جَمِيعاً فِي يَوْمِ جُمُعَةٍ لَمْ يُصِبْهُ فَقْرٌ أَبَداً وَ لَا جُنُونٌ وَ لَا بَلْوَى.

Another Salat reported by Anbasa Bin Mus'ab,

'From Abu Abdullah[-asws] having said: 'One who recites Surah Ibrahim[-as] and Surah Al Hijr in two Cycles together during a day of Friday, poverty will not afflict him, ever, nor insanity, nor calamity''.[285]

وَ صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى رَوَى الْحَارِثُ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: إِنِ اسْتَطَعْتَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ عَشْرَ رَكَعَاتٍ تُتِمُّ سُجُودَهُنَّ وَ رُكُوعَهُنَّ وَ تَقُولُ فِيمَا بَيْنَ كُلِّ رَكْعَتَيْنِ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ بِحَمْدِهِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ فَافْعَلْ تَمَامَ الْخَبَرِ.

And another Salat is reported by Al Haris Al Hamadany,

'From Amir Al-Momineen[-asws] having said: 'If you are capable of praying Salat of ten Cycles on the day of Friday, completing their Sajdah and their Ruk'u, and saying during what is between every two Cycles, 'Glory be to Allah[-azwj] and with His[-azwj] Praise', once, let him do so' – the complete Hadeeth''.[286]

65 الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، وَ جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، صَلَاةٌ أُخْرَى رَكْعَتَانِ رَوَى مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ دَاوُدَ بْنِ كَثِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى سَيِّدِي أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الصَّادِقِ ع فَرَأَيْتُهُ يُصَلِّي ثُمَّ رَأَيْتُهُ قَنَتَ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ فِي قِيَامِهِ وَ رُكُوعِهِ وَ سُجُودِهِ ثُمَّ أَقْبَلَ بِوَجْهِهِ الْكَرِيمِ عَلَى اللَّهِ

(The books) 'Al Mutahajjid', and 'Jamaal Al Usbou' – Another Salat of two Cycles reported by Muhammad Bin Dawood Bin Kaseer, from his father who said,

'I entered to see my master Abu Abdullah Ja'far[-asws] Bin Muhammad Al-Sadiq[-asws]. I saw him[-asws] praying Salat, then I saw him[-asws] performing Qunout in the second Cycle in his[-asws] standing and his[-asws] Ruk'u and his[-asws] Sajdah. Then he[-asws] turned his[-asws] honourable face to Allah[-azwj].

ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا دَاوُدُ هِيَ رَكْعَتَانِ وَ اللَّهِ لَا يُصَلِّيهِمَا أَحَدٌ فَيَرَى النَّارَ بِعَيْنِهِ بَعْدَ مَا يَأْتِي فِيهِمَا مَا أَتَيْتُ

Then he[-asws] said: 'O Dawood, there are two Cycles. By Allah[-azwj]! No one praying these will see the Hellfire with his eyes after having done in these what I[-asws] have done!'

فَلَمْ أَبْرَحْ مِنْ مَكَانِي حَتَّى عَلَّمَنِي

I did not depart from my place until he[-asws] had taught me.

قَالَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ دَاوُدَ فَعَلِّمْنِي يَا أَبَهْ كَمَا عَلَّمَكَ

Muhammad Bin Dawood said, 'Teach me O father, like what he[-asws] had taught you!'

[285] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 64 b
[286] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 64 c

قَالَ إِنِّي لَأُشْفِقُ عَلَيْكَ أَنْ تُضَيِّعَ

He said, 'I am fearful upon you that you might waste it!'

قُلْتُ كَلَّا إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ

I said, 'Never, if Allah-azwj so Desires!'

قَالَ إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ قَبْلَ أَنْ تَزُولَ الشَّمْسُ فَصَلِّهِمَا وَ اقْرَأْ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الْأُولَى فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ وَ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ تَسْتَفْتِحُهُمَا بِفَاتِحَةِ الْكِتَابِ فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنْ قِرَاءَةِ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ فِي الرَّكْعَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ فَارْفَعْ يَدَيْكَ قَبْلَ أَنْ تَرْكَعَ وَ قُلْ

He said, 'Whenever it is the day of Friday before the sun declines, pray these and recite in the first Cycle Surah(s) Al Fatiha and Al Qadr, and in the second Al Fatiha and Al Tawheed, and begin these two with Surah Al Fatiha. When you are free from reciting Surah Al Tawheed in the second Cycle, raise your hands before you do Ruk'u and say: -

إِلَهِي إِلَهِي أَسْأَلُكَ رَاغِباً وَ أَقْصِدُكَ سَائِلًا وَاقِفاً بَيْنَ يَدَيْكَ مُتَضَرِّعاً إِلَيْكَ إِنْ أَقْنَطَتْنِي ذُنُوبِي نَشَّطَنِي عَفْوُكَ وَ إِنْ أَسْكَتَنِي عَمَلِي أَنْطَقَنِي صَفْحُكَ فَصَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ فَأَسْأَلُكَ الْعَفْوَ الْعَفْوَ-

'My God-azwj! My God-azwj! My God-azwj! I ask You-azwj being desirous, and aiming to You-azwj as a beggar standing in front of You-azwj, beseeching to You-azwj. If my sins despair me Your-azwj Pardon activates me, and if my deeds silence me, Your-azwj Pardon makes me speak, so Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and People-asws of his-saww Household! I ask You-azwj for the Pardon, the Pardon!'

ثُمَّ تَرْكَعُ وَ تَفْرُغُ مِنْ تَسْبِيحِكَ وَ قُلْ هَذَا وُقُوفُ الْعَائِذِ بِكَ مِنَ النَّارِ يَا رَبِّ أَدْعُوكَ مُتَضَرِّعاً وَ رَاكِعاً مُتَقَرِّباً إِلَيْكَ بِالذِّلَّةِ خَاشِعاً فَلَسْتُ بِأَوَّلِ مُنْطَقٍ مِنْ حِشْمَةٍ مُتَذَلِّلًا أَنْتَ أَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ مَوْلَايَ أَنْتَ أَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ مَوْلَايَ-

Then perform Sajdah and be free from your glorifying and say this, 'A pausing of the one seeking Refuge with You-azwj from the Fire, O Lord-azwj! I supplicate to You-azwj beseeching, and bowing, drawing closer to You-azwj with the disgrace, humbly. I am not the first one to speak from respect, humbly. You-azwj are most beloved to me my Master-azwj! You-azwj are most beloved to me my Master-azwj!'

فَإِذَا سَجَدْتَ فَابْسُطْ يَدَيْكَ كَطَالِبِ حَاجَةٍ وَ قُلْ سُبْحَانَ رَبِّيَ الْأَعْلَى وَ بِحَمْدِهِ رَبِّ هَذِهِ يَدَايَ مَبْسُوطَتَانِ بَيْنَ يَدَيْكَ هَذِهِ جَوَامِعُ بَدَنِي خَاضِعَةً بِفِنَائِكَ وَ هَذِهِ أَسْبَابِي مُجْتَمِعَةً لِعِبَادَتِكَ لَا أَدْرِي بِأَيِّ نَعْمَائِكَ أَقْلِبُ وَ لِأَيِّهَا أَقْصِدُ لِعِبَادَتِكَ أَ لِمَسْأَلَتِكَ أَمِ الرَّغْبَةِ إِلَيْكَ

When you do Sajdah, spread your hands like one seeking a need, and say, 'Glorious is my Lord-azwj the Exalted, and with His-azwj Praise! Lord-azwj, these are my hands extended in front of You-azwj! This is my whole body, humbling in Your-azwj courtyard, and these are my causes gathered to worship You-azwj! I don't know for which of Your-azwj shall I turn and for which of these I should aim to worship You-azwj! Is it for asking You-azwj or the desire to You-azwj?

فَامْلَأْ قَلْبِي خَشْيَةً مِنْكَ وَ اجْعَلْنِي فِي كُلِّ حَالَاتِي لَكَ قَصْدِي أَنْتَ سَيِّدِي فِي كُلِّ مَكَانٍ وَ إِنْ حَجَبَتْ عَنْكَ أَعْيُنُ النَّاظِرِينَ إِلَيْكَ

Fill my heart with fearfulness from You-azwj and Make me in all of my situation aiming to You-azwj. You-azwj are my Master-azwj in every place, and even though eyes of the beholder are veiled from looking at You-azwj!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِكَ إِذْ جَعَلْتَ فِيَّ طَمَعاً فِيكَ لِعَفْوِكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ تَرْحَمَ مَنْ يَسْأَلُكَ وَ هُوَ مَنْ قَدْ عَلِمْتَ بِكَمَالِ عُيُوبِهِ وَ ذُنُوبِهِ لَمْ يَبْسُطْ إِلَيْكَ يَدَهُ إِلَّا ثِقَةً بِكَ وَ لَا لِسَانَهُ إِلَّا فَرَحاً بِكَ

I ask You-azwj by You-azwj as You-azwj have Made eagerness in me regarding You-azwj for You-azwj Pardon, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Mercy the one who is asking You-azwj, and he is the one whom You-azwj know of all his defects and his sins. He does not extend his hands to You-azwj except trusting in You-azwj, nor his tongue except in happiness with You-azwj.

فَارْحَمْ مَنْ كَثُرَ ذَنْبُهُ عَلَى قِلَّتِهِ وَ قَلَّتْ ذُنُوبُهُ فِي سَعَةِ عَفْوِكَ وَ جَرِّئْنِي جُرْمِي وَ ذَنْبِي بِمَا جَعَلْتَ مِنْ طَمَعٍ إِذَا يَئِسَ الْغَرُورُ الْجَهُولُ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَسْأَلُكَ لِإِخْوَانِي فِيكَ الْعَفْوَ الْعَفْوَ-

Mercy the one whose sins are many upon his scarcity (of means), and scarcity of his sins in vastness of Your-azwj Pardon, and Enable me to confess my crimes and my sins with what You-azwj have Made of eagerness when the arrogance and the ignorance despair from Your-azwj Grace. Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and I ask You-azwj for my brethren for Your-azwj Sake, the Pardon, the Pardon!'

ثُمَّ تَجْلِسُ ثُمَّ تَسْجُدُ الثَّانِيَةَ وَ قُلْ يَا مَنْ هَدَانِي إِلَيْهِ وَ دَلَّنِي حَقِيقَةَ الْوُجُودِ عَلَيْهِ وَ سَاقَنِي مِنَ الْحَيْرَةِ إِلَى مَعْرِفَتِهِ وَ بَصَّرَنِي رُشْدِي بِرَأْفَتِهِ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اقْبَلْنِي عَبْداً وَ لا تَذَرْنِي فَرْداً أَنْتَ أَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ مَوْلَايَ أَنْتَ أَحَبُّ إِلَيَّ يَا مَوْلَايَ-

Then be seated. Then do the second Sajdah and say, 'O One Who Guided me to him-saww and Pointed me upon the realities of existence to him-saww, and Ushered me tom the confusion to recognise him-saww, and Made me insightful of my rightful guidance by his-saww kindness. Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww and Accept me as a servant and do not Leave me alone. You-azwj are most beloved to me, my Master-azwj! You-azwj are most beloved to me O my Master-azwj!'

ثُمَّ قَالَ دَاوُدُ وَ اللَّهِ لَقَدْ حَلَفَ لِي عَلَيْهِمَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ ع وَ هُوَ تُجَاهَ الْقِبْلَةِ- أَنَّهُ لَا يَنْصَرِفُ أَحَدٌ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْ رَبِّهِ تَعَالَى إِلَّا مَغْفُوراً لَهُ وَ إِنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ حَاجَةٌ قَضَاهَا.

Then Dawood said, 'By Allah-azwj! Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad-asws had sworn to me upon these two (Cycles of Salat) while he was facing the Qiblah that no one will leave from being in front of his Lord-azwj the Exalted, except he would be Forgiven, and if there is a need for him, He-azwj would Fulfil it''.[287]

66 الْجَمَالُ، عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ص قَالَ: يَوْمُ الْجُمُعَةِ صَلَاةٌ كُلُّهُ مَا مِنْ عَبْدٍ قَامَ إِذَا ارْتَفَعَتِ الشَّمْسُ قَدْرَ رُمْحٍ وَ أَكْثَرَ يُصَلِّي رَكْعَتَيْنِ إِيمَاناً وَ احْتِسَاباً إِلَّا كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ مِائَتَيْ حَسَنَةٍ وَ مَحَا عَنْهُ مِائَتَيْ سَيِّئَةٍ

[287] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 65

(The book) 'Al Jamaal' –

'From Ali[-asws] Bin Abu Talib[-asws], from the Prophet[-saww] having said: 'The day of Friday is Salat, all of it. There is no servant who stand when the sun rises a measurement of a spear and more, he prays two Cycles believing and anticipating, except Allah[-azwj] will Write for him two hundred good deeds, and Delete from him two hundred evil deeds!

وَ مَنْ صَلَّى ثَمَانَ رَكَعَاتٍ رَفَعَ اللَّهُ لَهُ فِي الْجَنَّةِ ثَمَانَ مِائَةِ دَرَجَةٍ وَ غَفَرَ لَهُ ذُنُوبَهُ كُلَّهَا وَ مَنْ صَلَّى اثْنَتَيْ عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً كتب [كَتَبَ] اللَّهُ لَهُ أَلْفاً وَ مِائَتَيْ حَسَنَةٍ وَ مَحَا عَنْهُ أَلْفاً وَ مِائَتَيْ سَيِّئَةٍ وَ رَفَعَ لَهُ فِي الْجَنَّةِ أَلْفاً وَ مِائَتَيْ دَرَجَةٍ

And the one who prays eight Cycles, Allah[-azwj] will Raise for him in the Paradise eight hundred ranks, and Forgive his sins for him, all of them; and the one who prays twelve Cycles Salat, Allah[-azwj] will Write for him one thousand two hundred good deeds, and Delete from him one thousand and two hundred evil deeds, and Raise for him in the Paradise one thousand and two hundred ranks'.

وَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى الصُّبْحَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ ثُمَّ جَلَسَ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ حَتَّى تَطْلُعَ الشَّمْسُ كَانَ لَهُ فِي الْفِرْدَوْسِ سَبْعُونَ دَرَجَةً بُعْدُ مَا بَيْنَ الدَّرَجَتَيْنِ حُضْرُ الْفَرَسِ الْمُضَمَّرِ سَبْعِينَ سَنَةً

And Rasool-Allah[-saww] said: 'One who prays the morning Salat on the day of Friday then sits in the Masjid until the sun emerges, there will be seventy ranks for him in Al Firdows, the distance of what is between the two ranks is a horse fattening for seventy years.

وَ مَنْ صَلَّى يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ قَرَأَ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْسِينَ مَرَّةً لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَرَى مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ أَوْ يُرَى لَهُ.

And the one who prays four Cycles Salat on the day of Friday, reciting in each Cycle (Surah) Al Hamd once, and (Surah) Al Tawheed fifty-one times, will not die until he sees his seat from the Paradise, or is shown to him''.[288]

67 جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، الصَّلَاةُ الْمَعْرُوفَةُ بِالْكَامِلَةِ حَدَّثَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ وَهْبَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا الْغَلَابِيِّ- عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ عُمَارَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ ع وَ عَنْ عُتْبَةَ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ- عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ قَبْلَ الصَّلَاةِ يَقْرَأُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَاتِحَةَ الْكِتَابِ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ مِثْلَهَا قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ الْفَلَقِ وَ مِثْلَهَا قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ النَّاسِ وَ مِثْلَهَا قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ وَ مِثْلَهَا قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْكَافِرُونَ وَ مِثْلَهَا آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ

(The book) 'Jamal Al Usbou' – 'The Salat well-known as 'Al Kamila' – It is narrated by Muhammad Bin wahban, from Muhammad Bin Ahmad Bin Zakariya Al Gallaby, from Muhammad Bin Ja'far Bin Umarah, from his father,

'From Ja'far[-asws] Bin Muhammad[-asws], and from Utbah Bin Al-Zubeyr, from Ja'far[-asws] Bin Muhammad[-asws], from his[-asws] father[-asws], from his[-asws] grandfather Ali[-asws] Bin Abu Talib[-asws] having said: 'Rasool-Allah[-saww] said: 'One who prays four Cycles on the day of Friday before the (Friday) Salat, reciting in each Cycle Surah Al Fatiha ten times, and similar it Surah Al Falaq, and similar to it Surah Al Naas, and similar it Surah Al Tawheed, and similar to it Surah Al Kafiroun, and similar to it Ayat Al Kursy'.

[288] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 66

وَ فِي رِوَايَةٍ أُخْرَى يَقْرَأُ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ وَ عَشْرَ مَرَّاتٍ شَهِدَ اللَّهُ أَنَّهُ لا إِلهَ إِلَّا هُوَ وَ الْمَلائِكَةُ وَ أُولُوا الْعِلْمِ قائِماً بِالْقِسْطِ- لا إِلهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الْحَكِيمُ

And in another report, 'Recite ten times Surah Al Qadr, and ten times: ***Allah Testifies that there is no god except Him, and (so testify) the Angels and the ones with the knowledge, maintaining His creation with justice; there is no god except Him, the Mighty, the Wise [3:18]***'.

وَ بَعْدَ فَرَاغِهِ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ يَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ يَقُولُ أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ رَبِّي وَ أَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ-

And after his being free from the Salat, he should seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj one hundred times, and he should say, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj my Lord-azwj and I repent to Him-azwj'.

وَ فِي رِوَايَةٍ أُخْرَى- أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ الَّذِي لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ الْحَيُّ الْقَيُّومُ غَافِرُ الذَّنْبِ وَاسِعُ الْمَغْفِرَةِ

And in another report, 'I seek Forgiveness of Allah-azwj Who, there is no god except He-azwj, the Living, the Eternal, Forgiver of the sin, vast of the Forgiveness'.

وَ يَقُولُ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ يُصَلِّي عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ ثُمَّ يَدْعُو بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ بِالدُّعَاءِ الَّذِي يَأْتِي

And he should say, 'Glory be to Allah-azwj, and the Praise is for Allah-azwj, and there is no god except Allah-azwj, and Allah-azwj is Greatest, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Magnificent', one hundred times; and he should send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww one hundred times, then he should supplicate after that with the supplication which shall come (later).

قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَنْ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَ قَالَ هَذَا الْقَوْلَ رَفَعَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ شَرَّ أَهْلِ السَّمَاءِ وَ أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ وَ شَرَّ الشَّيْطَانِ وَ شَرَّ كُلِّ سُلْطَانٍ جَائِرٍ وَ قَضَى اللَّهُ لَهُ سَبْعِينَ حَاجَةً فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ سَبْعِينَ حَاجَةً فِي الْآخِرَةِ مَقْضِيَّةً غَيْرَ مَرْدُودَةٍ

Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'One who prays this Salat and says this word, Allah-azwj will Raise from him evil of people of the sky, and evil of people of the earth, and evil of the Satan-la, and evil of every tyrannical ruler, and Allah-azwj will Fulfil for him seventy needs in the world and seventy needs in the Hereafter, fulfilled without rejection'.

وَ قَالَ اللَّيْلُ وَ النَّهَارُ أَرْبَعٌ وَ عِشْرُونَ سَاعَةً يُعْتِقُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لِصَاحِبِ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ فِي كُلِّ سَاعَةٍ لِكَرَامَتِهِ عَلَى اللَّهِ سَبْعِينَ أَلْفَ إِنْسَانٍ قَدِ اسْتَوْجَبُوا النَّارَ مِنَ الْمُوَحِّدِينَ يُعْتِقُهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنَ النَّارِ

And he-saww said: 'The night and the day are of twenty-four hours. Allah-azwj the Exalted, for the performer of this Salat during every hour for its prestige upon Allah-azwj, Liberates seventy thousand persons from the Unitarians having deserved the Hellfire. Allah-azwj liberates them from the Hellfire.

وَ لَوْ أَنَّ صَاحِبَ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ أَتَى الْمَقَابِرَ فَدَعَا الْمَوْتَى أَجَابُوهُ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ لِكَرَامَتِهِ عَلَى اللَّهِ تَعَالَى

And if a performer of this Salat comes to the graveyard and calls the deceased, they will respond to him by the Permission of Allah-azwj due to its prestige to Allah-azwj the Exalted'.

ثُمَّ قَالَ ع وَ الَّذِي بَعَثَنِي بِالْحَقِّ إِنَّ الْعَبْدَ إِذَا صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَ دَعَا بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ بَعَثَ اللَّهُ لَهُ سَبْعِينَ أَلْفَ مَلَكٍ يَكْتُبُونَ لَهُ الْحَسَنَاتِ وَ يَدْفَعُونَ عَنْهُ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ يَرْفَعُونَ لَهُ الدَّرَجَاتِ وَ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ لَهُ وَ يُصَلُّونَ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّى يَمُوتَ

Then he-saww said: 'By the One-azwj Who Sent me-saww with the truth! When the servant prays this Salat and supplicates with this supplication, Allah-azwj will Dispatch seventy thousand Angels to him. They will write the good deeds for him and repelling the evil deeds away from him, and their will raise the ranks for him, and seek Forgiveness for him, and sending Salawaat upon him until he dies.

وَ لَوْ أَنَّ رَجُلًا لَا يُولَدُ لَهُ وَلَدٌ وَ امْرَأَةً لَا يُولَدُ لَهَا صَلَّيَا هَذِهِ الصَّلَوَاتِ وَ دَعَوَا بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ رَزَقَهُمَا اللَّهُ وَلَداً

And if a man not having a child being born for him, and a woman having no child being born for her, were both to pray this Salat and supplicate with this supplication, Allah-azwj will Grace them a child.

وَ لَوْ مَاتَ بَعْدَ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ لَكَانَ لَهُ أَجْرُ سَبْعِينَ أَلْفَ شَهِيدٍ وَ حِينَ يَفْرُغُ مِنْ هَذِهِ الصَّلَوَاتِ يُعْطِيهِ اللَّهُ بِكُلِّ قَطْرَةٍ قَطَرَتْ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَ بِعَدَدِ نَبَاتِ الْأَرْضِ وَ كَتَبَ لَهُ مِثْلَ أَجْرِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ مُوسَى وَ زَكَرِيَّا وَ يَحْيَى صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ آلِهِمْ-

And if he were to die after this Salat, there would be for him Recompense of seventy thousand martyrs; and when he is free from this Salat, Allah-azwj will Give him, every drop dropping from the sky, and the number of plants of the earth, and Write for him Recompense similar to the Recompense of Ibrahim-as and Musa-as and Zakariya-as and Yahya-as, may the Salawaat of Allah-azwj be upon them-as and their-as progenies.

وَ فَتَحَ عَلَيْهِ بَابَ الْغِنَى وَ سَدَّ عَنْهُ بَابَ الْفَقْرِ وَ لَمْ يَلْدَغْهُ حَيَّةٌ وَ لَا عَقْرَبٌ وَ لَا يَمُوتُ غَرَقاً وَ لَا حَرَقاً وَ لَا شَرَقاً

And the door of riches will be opened to him and the door of poverty will be closed from him, and he will neither be stung by a snake, nor a scorpion, nor will he die by drowning, nor burning, nor sunstroke.

قَالَ جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الصَّادِقُ أَنَا الضَّامِنُ عَلَيْهِ وَ يَنْظُرُ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِ فِي كُلِّ يَوْمٍ ثَلَاثَ مِائَةٍ وَ سِتِّينَ نَظْرَةً وَ مَنْ يَنْظُرْ إِلَيْهِ يُنْزِلْ عَلَيْهِ الرَّحْمَةَ وَ الْمَغْفِرَةَ

Ja'far-asws Bin Muhammad Al-Sadiq-asws said: 'I-asws am the guarantor upon him, and Allah-azwj will Look at him three hundred and sixty glances every day, and the one to whom He-azwj Looks at him, the Forgiveness and the Mercy will descend to him.

وَ لَوْ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَ كَتَبَ مَا قَالَ فِيهَا بِزَعْفَرَانٍ وَ غَسَلَ بِمَاءِ الْمَطَرِ وَ سُقِيَ الْمَجْنُونُ وَ الْمَجْذُومُ وَ الْأَبْرَصُ لَشَفَاهُمُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَ جَلَّ وَ خَفَّفَ عَنْهُ وَ عَنْ وَالِدَيْهِ وَ لَوْ كَانَا مُشْرِكَيْنِ

And if he were to pray this Salat and write with saffron what is said in it, and washes with the rain water, and quenches the insane and the leper and the one with vitiligo, Allah-azwj Mighty and Majestic will Heal them, and will Lighten from him and his parents and even if they had been Polytheists'.

قَالَ جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ ع وَ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةُ يُقَالُ لَهَا الْكَامِلَةُ الدُّعَاءُ بَعْدَ هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةِ:

Ja'far[-azwj] Bin Muhammad[-asws] said: 'This Salat is called 'Al-Kamila'; and the supplication after this Salat is: -

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ الطَّيِّبِينَ الطَّاهِرِينَ الصَّادِقِينَ كَمَا أَنْتَ وَ هُمْ بِكَ وَ مِنْكَ أَهْلُهُ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], the goodly, the pure, the truthful just as You[-azwj], and they[-asws] are with You[-azwj] and from You[-azwj] are its rightful!

وَ اكْفِنِي بِمُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ كُلَّ مُهِمٍّ وَ اقْضِ لِي بِهِمْ كُلَّ حَاجَةٍ مَعَ حَوَائِجِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِمَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي وَ أَرْشِدْنِي لِلَّذِي هُوَ أَفْضَلُ وَ اعْصِمْنِي فِي جَمِيعِ أُمُورِي

And Suffice me with Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], may Your[-azwj] Salawaat be upon him[-as] and upon them[-asws] for every important matter, and Fulfil for me through them[-asws] every need with needs of the world and the Hereafter, and Harmonise me for what Satisfies You[-azwj] with me, and Guide me to that which is superior, and Protect me in entirety of my affairs.

وَ أَعِذْنِي مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيمِ وَ لَا تُسَلِّطْهُ عَلَيَّ طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ وَ لَا أَقَلَّ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَ لَا أَكْثَرَ وَ امْنَعْنِي أَنْ يَفْرُطَ عَلَيْنا أَوْ أَنْ يَطْغى أَوْ أَنْ يَصِلَ إِلَيَّ مِنْهُ مَكْرُوهٌ أَوْ أَذًى أَوْ يَسْتَفْزِعَنِي أَوْ يُزَيِّنَ لِي ارْتِكَابَ مَا فِيهِ سَخَطُكَ وَ الْبُعْدَ مِنْ رِضْوَانِكَ إِنَّكَ تَفْعَلُ مَا تَشَاءُ وَ تَحْكُمُ مَا تُرِيدُ

And Shelter me from the Pelted Satan[-la] and do not let him[-la] prevail upon me for the blink of an eyes, neither less than that nor more, ***that he may be excessive upon us or he would transgress' [20:45]***, or from any abhorrence arriving to me from him[-la], or harm, or him[-la] panicking me, or adorning for me to indulge in what has Your[-azwj] Annoyance in it, and the distancing from Your[-azwj] Satisfaction, surely You[-azwj] Do whatever You[-azwj] Desire and Decide whatever You[-azwj] Want!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ انْظُرْ إِلَيَّ فِي وَقْتِي هَذَا وَ فِي جَمِيعِ أَوْقَاتِي نَظْرَةً يَكُونُ لِي فِيهَا الْخِيَرَةُ لِلدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ تُقَلِّبُنِي مَعَهَا عَنْ مَوْضِعِي بِالْمَغْفِرَةِ وَ الرَّحْمَةِ وَ تَجْعَلُنِي مِنْ عُتَقَائِكَ وَ طُلَقَائِكَ مِنَ النَّارِ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] Muhammad[-saww], and Look at me during this time of mine and during entirety of the timings, a look (consideration) being for me in it goodness for the world and the Hereafter, and Turn me with it, from my place with the Forgiveness and the Mercy, and Make me from Your[-azwj] liberated one and Your[-azwj] group from the Fire!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اجْعَلْنِي وَ أَهْلِي وَ مَنْ أَعْنِي بِهِ وَ أَحْزَنُ لَهُ فِي وَدَائِعِكَ وَ أَمَانِكَ وَ عِيَاذِكَ وَ جِوَارِكَ وَ حِرَاسَتِكَ وَ صِيَانَتِكَ وَ كِلَاءَتِكَ وَ حِيَاطَتِكَ وَ رِعَايَتِكَ وَ حِمَايَتِكَ وَ مُرَاعَاتِكَ حَيْثُ كُنْتَ وَ أَيْنَ حَلَلْتَ فِي بَرٍّ أَوْ بَحْرٍ أَوْ سَهْلٍ أَوْ جَبَلٍ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws], and Make me and my family and the ones assisting me, with it, and Treasure for him in Your[-azwj] depository, and Your[-azwj] Safety, and Your[-azwj] shelter, and Your[-azwj] Vicinity, and Your[-azwj] Guard, and Your[-azwj]

Fortification, and Your[-azwj] Safeguarding, and Your[-azwj] Wall, and Your[-azwj] Care, and Your[-azwj] Preservation, and Your[-azwj] Patronage wherever I may be, and wherever I may go in a land, or sea, or coast, or mountain!

وَ اكْفِنَا شَرَّ كُلِّ عَدُوٍّ وَ بَاغٍ وَ حَاسِدٍ وَ لِصٍّ وَ مُعَانِدٍ وَ فَرِيدٍ وَ كَائِدٍ وَ غَاصِبٍ وَ ظَالِمٍ وَ مُخَاصِمٍ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ كُلِّ ذِي شَرٍّ وَ مِنْ شَرِّ الْجِنِّ وَ الْإِنْسِ وَ خُذْهُ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَ مِنْ خَلْفِهِ وَ عَنْ يَمِينِهِ وَ عَنْ شِمَالِهِ وَ مِنْ فَوْقِهِ وَ مِنْ تَحْتِهِ

And Suffice us for the evil of every enemy, and rebel, and envier, and thief, and obstinate, and individual, and usurper, and oppressor, and disputant; and from evil of every one with evil, and from evil of the Jinn and the humans, and Seize hi from his front, and his back, and from his right, and from his left, and from above him, and from under him.

وَ طُمَّهُ بِالْبَلَاءِ طَمّاً وَ غُمَّهُ بِالْبَلَاءِ غَمّاً وَ قُمَّهُ بِهِ قَمّاً وَ اجْتَثَّهُ عَنْ جَدَدِ الْأَرْضِ وَ ارْمِهِ بِبَلِيَّةٍ لَا أُخْتَ لَهَا وَ امْنَعْهُ مِنْ أَنْ يَفْرُطَ عَلَيْنَا أَوْ أَنْ يَطْغَى أَوْ أَنْ يَصِلَ إِلَيْنَا بِمَكْرُوهٍ وَ أَذًى وَ أَحْلِلْ بِهِ كُلَّ بَلَاءٍ وَ أَنْزِلْ بِسَاحَتِهِ وَ عَقْوَتِهِ كُلَّ لَأْوَاءٍ وَ لَا تُمْهِلْهُ لَحْظَةً وَ لَا طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ أَبَداً إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

And sweep him away with a sweeping, and Immerse him with the afflictions an immersion, and Uproot him with an uprooting, and Expose him from calamities of the earth and Pelt him with afflictions having not match for it, and Prevent him from being excessive upon it, or from rebelling, or from arriving to us with his abhorrence and harm, and Release with him every affliction and Send it down with its force and its strength every misfortune, and do not Respite him for a moment, nor for the blink of an eyes, ever, surely You[-azwj] are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ افْعَلْ بِي مَا أَنْتَ أَهْلُهُ وَ امْنُنْ عَلَيَّ بِالْعَفْوِ عَنْ ذُنُوبِي وَ التَّعَمُّدِ لِخَطَايَايَ وَ الصَّفْحِ عَنْ جَرَائِرِي وَ الْمُسَامَحَةِ لِي وَ تَرْكِ مُؤَاخَذَتِي بِجَهْلِي وَ سُوءِ عَمَلِي وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي وَ اغْفِرْ لِي قَبِيحَ مَا كَانَ مِنِّي بِحُسْنِ مَا عِنْدَكَ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws], and Deal with me what You[-azwj] are rightful of not what I am rightful of, and Confer upon me with the Pardoning my sin, and remit my wrongdoings, and Excuse my audacities, and forgiving me, and Leave Seizing me for my ignorance and my evil deeds, and Excuse me and Forgive me the ugliness of what has happened from me by the goodness of what is with You[-azwj]!

يَا مَنْ إِذَا وَعَدَ وَفَى وَ إِذَا تَوَعَّدَ عَفَا يَا مَنْ يَعْفُو عَنِ السَّيِّئَاتِ وَ يَعْلَمُ مَا يَفْعَلُ عِبَادُهُ يَا مَنْ يَأْمُرُ بِالْعَفْوِ وَ التَّجَاوُزِ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اعْفُ عَنِّي وَ تَجَاوَزْ

O One when He[-azwj] Promises, Fulfils, and when He[-azwj] Threatens, Pardons! O One Who Pardons the evil deeds and Knows what His[-azwj] servants are doing! O One Who Commands with the Pardoning and the Overlooking, Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and Pardon me and Overlook!

يَا كَرِيمُ يَا كَرِيمُ يَا أَكْرَمَ مِنْ كُلِّ كَرِيمٍ وَ أَرْأَفَ مِنْ كُلِّ رَءُوفٍ وَ أَعْطَفَ مِنْ كُلِّ عَطُوفٍ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْعِمْ عَلَيَّ بِالْعَفْوِ وَ الْعَافِيَةِ وَ الْمَغْفِرَةِ وَ الرَّحْمَةِ

O Benevolent! O Benevolent! O more Benevolent than every benevolent one, and Kinder than every kind one, and more Compassionate than every compassionate one! Send Salawaat

upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Bestow upon me with the Pardon and the well-being, and the Forgiveness and the Mercy!

أَنْتَ يَا سَيِّدِي قُلْتَ فَمَنْ عَفا وَ أَصْلَحَ فَأَجْرُهُ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَا كَرِيمُ يَا غَفُورُ يَا جَوَادُ يَا مُحْسِنُ يَا مُجْمِلُ يَا مُنْعِمُ يَا مُفْضِلُ يَا أَرْحَمَ مَنِ اسْتُرْحِمَ وَ أَجْوَدَ مَنْ سُئِلَ وَ أَكْرَمَ مَنْ أَعْطَى

O my Master-azwj! You-azwj Said: ***But, one who pardons and amends, so his Recompense is upon Allah. [42:40]***. O Benevolent, O Forgiver, O Generous, O Favourer, O Complete! O Benefactor! O Gracious! O most Merciful of the ones showing mercy, and most Generous of the ones begged, and most benevolent of the ones giving!

صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ انْظُرْ إِلَيَّ بِعَيْنِكَ الرَّحِيمَةِ نَظْرَةً تَكُونُ لِي فِيهَا الْخِيَرَةُ وَ مَعَهَا الْمَغْفِرَةُ وَ الرِّضْوَانُ وَ أَعْتِقْنِي مِنَ النَّارِ وَ أَنْقِذْنِي مِنَ النَّارِ وَ فُكَّ رَقَبَتِي مِنَ النَّارِ وَ أَدْخِلْنِي الْجَنَّةَ

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Look at me with Your-azwj Merciful Eye with a look there being the goodness for me in it, and the Forgiveness with it, and the Satisfaction, and Liberate me from the Hellfire, and Save me from the Hellfire, and Liberate my neck from the Hellfire, and Admit me into the Paradise!

يَا رَحْمَانُ وَ زَوِّجْنِي مِنَ الْحُورِ الْعِينِ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِمَا يُرْضِيكَ عَنِّي وَ طَهِّرْنِي مِنَ الذُّنُوبِ وَ طَهِّرْ قَلْبِي مِنَ الذَّنْبِ وَ طَهِّرْ جَسَدِي مِنَ الدَّنَسِ وَ عَيْنِي مِنَ الْخِيَانَةِ وَ صَدْرِي مِنَ الْوَسْوَاسِ وَ الْحَرَجِ وَ لَا تُخْرِجْنِي مِنَ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا وَ أَنْتَ عَنِّي رَاضٍ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O Beneficent, and get me married to the maiden Hourie, and Harmonise me to what Satisfied You-azwj from me, and Purify me from the sins, and Purify my heart from the sin, and Purify my body from the filth, and my eyes from the treachery, and my chest from the insinuations and the hesitations, and do not Extract me from the world except and You-azwj are Satisfied with me, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ ارْزُقْنِي رِزْقاً وَاسِعاً حَلَالًا طَيِّباً صَبّاً صَبّاً هَنِيئاً مَرِيئاً عَفِيّاً دَارّاً عَاجِلًا سَيْحاً سَيْحاً سَرِيعاً وَشِكاً تُغْنِينِي بِهِ عَنْ جَمِيعِ خَلْقِكَ وَ تَصُونُنِي بِهِ عَمَّنْ سِوَاكَ وَ سَهِّلْ لِي مِنْ أَمْرِي مَا قَدْ عَسُرَ وَ أَصْلِحْ لِي مَا فَسَدَ–

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Grace me a vast sustenance, Permissible, good, flowing in abundance, delightful, pleasant, wholesome, lasting, immediate, abundantly plentiful, quick, closer, Making me needless by it from entirety of Your-azwj creatures, and fortifying me by it from the ones besides You-azwj, and Ease for me from my affairs what is difficult and Rectify for me what is spoilt.

يَا لَطِيفُ يَا لَطِيفُ أَسْتَلْطِفُ اللَّهَ اللَّطِيفَ لِمَا أَخَافُ وَ أَحْذَرُ تَغْيِيرَهُ أَنْ يُيَسِّرَ يَا مَنِ الْعُسْرُ عَلَيْهِ سَهْلٌ يَسِيرٌ أَسْأَلُكَ بِخَفِيِّ لُطْفِكَ وَ بِمُحَمَّدٍ حَبِيبِكَ وَ بِآلِهِ الطَّيِّبِينَ صَفْوَتِكَ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَلَطَّفَ بِي بِلُطْفِكَ اللَّطِيفِ الْخَفِيِّ

O Subtle! O Subtle! I seek the Subtlety of Allah-azwj the Subtle for what I fear and am being cautious of its change from its ease, O One-azwj the difficult is easy upon Him-azwj! I ask You-azwj by Your-azwj hidden Subtlety, and by Muhammad-saww Your-azwj Beloved, and by his-saww goodly Progeny-asws, Your-azwj elites, to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww, to be gentle with me with Your-azwj Subtlety, the subtle, the hidden.

وَ تَفَضَّلَ عَلَيَّ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ جُودِكَ وَ تَوَحَّدَنِي بِنَظَرِكَ وَ نَصْرِكَ وَ تَجْعَلَنِي مِمَّنْ رَضِيتَ عَنْهُ فَأَرْضَيْتَهُ وَ تَوَكَّلَ عَلَيْكَ فَكَفَيْتَهُ وَ سَأَلَكَ فَأَسْعَفْتَهُ وَ أَمَّلَكَ فَكُنْتَ عِنْدَ أَمَلِهِ

And Grace upon me with Your-azwj Mercy and Your-azwj Generosity, and to Particularise me with Your-azwj Consideration, and Your-azwj Help, and Make me from the ones You-azwj Satisfied with so You-azwj Satisfied him, and am relied upon You-azwj so You-azwj Sufficed him, and he asked You-azwj So You-azwj Granted him and Provided him, and he hoped to You-azwj so You-azwj were with his hopes!

يَا أَمَلِي يَا ثِقَتِي وَ رَجَائِي يَا عُدَّتِي يَا كَهْفِي يَا سَيِّدِي يَا سَيِّدِي يَا مُعْتَمَدِي يَا مَفْزَعِي يَا مَنْ هُوَ وَلِيِّي فِي كُلِّ شِدَّةٍ وَ عَلَيْهِ تَوَكُّلِي فِي كُلِّ كُرْبَةٍ وَ ذُخْرِي وَ ذَخِيرَتِي فِي كُلِّ نَائِبَةٍ وَ ضَرُورَةٍ وَ عُدَّتِي وَ عِيَاذِي مِنْ كُلِّ مَرَضٍ وَ عِلَّةٍ

O my wish, O my trust, and my hope, O my weapon, O my cave, O my Master-azwj, O my Master-azwj, O my reliance, O my shelter, O One Who is my Guardian in every adversity, and my reliance is upon Him-azwj in every distress, and my treasure and my hoard in every adversity and necessity, and my weapon, and my refuge from ever sickness and illness!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ هَبْ لِي وَ لِوَالِدَيَّ وَ لِوَلَدِي وَ ذَوِي عِنَايَتِي الْعَافِيَةَ الشَّافِيَةَ الْكَافِيَةَ الدَّائِمَةَ التَّامَّةَ السَّابِغَةَ الْكَامِلَةَ وَ أَدِمْهَا لَنَا وَ انْشُرْهَا عَلَيْنَا وَ امْسَحْ عَلَيْنَا يَدَكَ يَدَ الْعَافِيَةِ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Grant me, my parents, my children, and those under my care perpetual, complete, healing, sufficient, constant, perfect, overflowing well-being. Establish it for us, spread it upon us, and Wipe your hand, the hand of well-being, over us.

وَ هَبْ لَنَا عَافِيَةً فِي أَثَرِ عَافِيَةٍ مُتَّصِلَةً بِعَافِيَةٍ عَافِيَةً تَشْتَمِلُ عَلَى عَافِيَةٍ تُحِيطُ الْعَافِيَةَ عَافِيَةً فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ عَافِيَةً فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَافِيَةً شَافِيَةً كَافِيَةً تَامَّةً دَائِمَةً مُتَتَابِعَةً مُتَرَادِفَةً مُتَّصِلَةً مُتَرَاكِمَةً مُتَضَاعِفَةً مُتَوَالِيَةً يَا وَهَّابُ يَا كَرِيمُ

Bestow upon us well-being following well-being, connected to well-being, encompassing well-being, a well-being in this world and well-being in the Hereafter, a healing well-being, a sufficient well-being, complete, perpetual, successive, synchronized, cumulative, doubling, continuous well-being, O Bestower, O Benevolent!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اقْضِ عَنِّي الدَّيْنَ وَ خَلِّصْنِي مِنْ أَذَاهُ وَ بَلِيَّتِهِ وَ سَهِّلْ لِيَ الْخُرُوجَ إِلَى كُلِّ ذِي حَقٍّ مِنْ حَقِّهِ وَ تَحَمَّلْ عَنِّي يَا مَوْلَايَ مَظَالِمَ عِبَادِكَ وَ تَبَعَاتِهِمْ وَ هَبْ لِي مَا بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ وَ اسْتَوْهِبْ لِي مَا بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَ خَلْقِكَ

O Allah-azwj, Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws! Settle my debt, free me from its harm and afflictions, and facilitate my way to fulfil all rightful obligations. Bear on my behalf, O my Lord-azwj, the wrongs committed by Your-azwj servants and their acts of disobedience. Grant me what lies between You-azwj and me and remove from me what lies between me and Your-azwj creatures.

يَا مَنْ لَا تَنْقُصُ خَزَائِنُهُ وَ لَا يَبِيدُ مَا عِنْدَهُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ جُدْ لِي بِمَا لَا يَنْقُصُكَ وَ اعْفُ لِي عَمَّا لَا يَضُرُّكَ

O You-azwj whose treasures do not decrease, and what is with You-azwj does not perish. Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws. Bestow upon me from that which does not reduce You-azwj and pardon me for what does not harm You-azwj!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اكْفِنِي مَئُونَةَ مَنْ تُعَادِينِي وَ يَبْغِينِي وَ يَكِيدُنِي وَ يُخْلِفُنِي مِمَّا لَا عِلْمَ لِي بِهِ وَ بِمَا أَنَا فِي غَفْلَةٍ عَنْهُ وَ خُذْهُ مِنْ مَأْمَنِهِ وَ مِنْ بَيْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَ مِنْ خَلْفِهِ وَ عَنْ يَمِينِهِ وَ عَنْ شِمَالِهِ وَ مِنْ فَوْقِهِ وَ مِنْ تَحْتِهِ وَ لَا تُمْهِلْهُ لَحْظَةً وَ لَا طَرْفَةَ عَيْنٍ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws. Suffice me against those who oppose me, wrong me, plot against me, and deceive me with what I have no knowledge of, while I am heedless of it. Seize them from their place of safety, from before them, behind them, their right, their left, from above them, from beneath them, and do not grant them any respite for a moment or the blink of an eye. Indeed, You-azwj are Able upon all things.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي الْحَجَّ إِلَى بَيْتِكَ الْحَرَامِ وَ زِيَارَةَ قَبْرِ نَبِيِّكَ مُحَمَّدٍ ص فِي عَامِي هَذَا وَ فِي كُلِّ عَامٍ مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي فِي يُسْرٍ مِنْكَ وَ عَافِيَةٍ فِي سَعَةِ رِزْقٍ وَ كِفَايَةٍ وَ خَيْرٍ وَ سَعَادَةٍ وَ سَلَامَةٍ وَ غِبْطَةٍ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Grace me the Hajj to Your-azwj Sacred House and visitation of the grave of Your-azwj Muhammad-saww in this year of mine, and in every year, for as long as You-azwj Cause me to remain in Ease from You-azwj, and well-being in vastness of sustenance and sufficiency, and goodness, and happiness, and safety, and exultation, surely You-azwj are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ انْشُرْ عَلَيَّ رَحْمَتَكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ مَغْفِرَتِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ سَعَتِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ رِزْقِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ غِنَاكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ تَوْفِيقِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ تَيْسِيرِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ عِصْمَتِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ عَفْوِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ عَافِيَتِكَ وَ افْتَحْ لِي أَبْوَابَ جَوَامِعِ الْخَيْرِ وَ الْبَرَكَاتِ وَ السَّعَادَاتِ وَ الْمَعُونَاتِ وَ الْكِفَايَاتِ وَ الْوِقَايَاتِ وَ الْأَرْزَاقِ الدَّارَّةِ مِنْ خَزَائِنِكَ الْوَاسِعَاتِ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, Open for me the doors of Your-azwj Forgiveness, and open for me the doors of Your-azwj Generosity, and open for me the doors of Your-azwj Provision, and Open for me the doors of Your-azwj abundance, and Open for me the doors of Your-azwj Guidance, and Open for me the doors of Your-azwj facilitation, and Open for me the doors of Your-azwj Protection, and open for me the doors of Your-azwj Pardon, and Open for me the doors of Your-azwj well-being, and Open for me the doors of the comprehensive sources of goodness, blessings, happiness, support, sufficiency, and protection, from Your-azwj vast and ample treasures.

وَ أَغْلِقْ عَنِّي أَبْوَابَ الشُّرُورِ وَ الْآثَامِ وَ الْأَحْلَامِ وَ الْأَسْقَامِ وَ الْأَوْرَامِ وَ الْأَمْرَاضِ وَ الْعِلَلِ وَ الْعَاهَاتِ وَ الْآفَاتِ وَ اللَّوَازِبِ وَ الْمَصَائِبِ وَ الْمُهِمَّاتِ وَ الشَّدَائِدِ وَ الْكُرُبَاتِ وَ الرَّزِيَّاتِ وَ الْفَجِيعَاتِ وَ الْحَادِثَاتِ وَ الْأَذِيَّاتِ وَ الْهُمُومِ وَ الْغُمُومِ وَ الْفَقْرِ وَ الْغَدْرِ وَ الْمَكْرِ وَ الْخَتْرِ وَ الْكُفْرِ وَ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ وَ بَلِيَّةٍ أَعْدَمُ عَلَيْهَا الصَّبْرَ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

And Close for me the doors of evil, sins, bad dreams, illnesses, ailments, diseases, afflictions, flaws, maladies, harms, misfortunes, disasters, calamities, adversities, troubles, sorrows, griefs, disasters, accidents, injuries, wrongdoings, anxieties, sorrows, poverty, treachery, deceit, plots, deceptions, and disbelief, and the torment of the grave, and the affliction for which patience is too little, surely You-azwj are Able upon all things.

اللَّهُمَّ قَدْ أَمَّلْتُكَ يَا مَوْلَايَ فَلَا تُخَيِّبْنِي وَ رَجَوْتُكَ فَلَا تَقْطَعْ رَجَائِي دَعَوْتُكَ يَا إِلَهِي فَلَا تَرُدَّ دُعَائِي وَ ابْتَهَلْتُ إِلَيْكَ فَلَا تُعْرِضْ عَنِّي يَا مُعْتَمَدِي وَ تَقَرَّبْتُ إِلَيْكَ بِنَبِيِّكَ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ

O Allah[-azwj]! I have placed my hope in You[-azwj], O my Master[-azwj], so do not disappoint me. I have implored You[-azwj], so do not cut off my supplication. I have turned to You[-azwj], so do not turn me away, O the One I rely upon. I have drawn near to You [-azwj] through Your Prophet[-saww] Muhammad[-saww], and his[-saww] pure Progeny[-asws], may Your[-azwj] Salawaat be upon him[-saww] and upon them[-asws]!

فَاقْضِ حَوَائِجَنَا صَغِيرَهَا وَ كَبِيرَهَا مَا ذَكَرْتُهُ وَ نَسِيتُهُ مِنْهَا مَا قَصَدْتُهُ أَوْ سَهَوْتُ عَنْهُ وَ مَا أَنْتَ أَعْلَمُ بِهِ وَ جَمِيعَ مَا أَنْتَ أَحْصَى لِقَدْرِهِ وَ أَنْتَ أَحْصَى لِذُنُوبِي مِنِّي

Fulfil our needs, both small and large, whether I have mentioned them or forgotten, whether I intended them or erred, and You[-azwj] are the One who knows best. You[-azwj] encompass all that You[-azwj] have decreed, and You[-azwj] are more counting of all my sins more than me.

فَاغْفِرْهَا لِي يَا إِلَهِي إِنَّ ذُنُوبِي كَثِيرَةٌ وَ أَفْعَالِي سَيِّئَةٌ وَ جَرَائِرِي وَ إِجْرَامِي عَظِيمَةٌ وَ إِقْدَامِي وَ اجْتِرَائِي أَكْثَرُ مِنْ أَنْ يُحْصَى أَوْ يُعَدُّ أَوْ يُذْكَرُ أَوْ يُنْشَرُ وَ اعْتِمَادِي يَا سَيِّدِي عَلَى عَفْوِكَ وَ عَلَى مَا وَعَدْتَ بِهِ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ

So, Forgive it for me, O my God[-azwj], for my sins are many, my deeds are evil, my violations are great, and my transgressions and crimes exceed count, mention, or publication. My reliance is upon Your[-azwj] Forgiveness, my Lord[-azwj], and on what You[-azwj] have Promised of Your[-azwj] Grace.

فَإِنَّكَ يَا سَيِّدِي قُلْتَ وَ قَوْلُكَ الْحَقُّ- يا عِبادِيَ الَّذِينَ أَسْرَفُوا عَلى أَنْفُسِهِمْ- لا تَقْنَطُوا مِنْ رَحْمَةِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ جَمِيعاً إِنَّهُ هُوَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

O my Master[-azwj]! Surely You[-azwj] Said, and Your[-azwj] Word is the Truth: ***'O My servants, those who have been extravagant upon themselves! Do not despair from Mercy of Allah, surely Allah Forgives the sins altogether. Surely, He is the Forgiving, the Merciful [39:53]***.

فَاغْفِرْ لِي مَا قَدَّمْتُ وَ مَا أَخَّرْتُ وَ مَا أَسْرَرْتُ وَ مَا أَعْلَنْتُ وَ أَخْطَأْتُ وَ تَعَمَّدْتُ وَ حَفِظْتُ وَ نَسِيتُ وَ عَلِمْتُ وَ شَهِدْتُ وَ رَحْمَتُكَ وَسِعَتْ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ وَ أَنَا شَيْءٌ فَلْتَسَعْنِي رَحْمَتُكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ-

Forgive what I have done in the past and what I may do in the future, what I have concealed and what I have made known, what I have done mistakenly and what I have done intentionally, what I have remembered and what I have forgotten, what I have known and what I have witnessed. Your[-azwj] Mercy encompasses everything, and I am but a thing, so let Your[-azwj] Mercy encompass me, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

مَغْفِرَتُكَ يَا سَيِّدِي أَعْظَمُ مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ فَتَفَضَّلْ بِهَا عَلَيَّ اغْفِرْ لِي يَا سَيِّدِي مَا تُبْتُ إِلَيْكَ مِنْهُ ثُمَّ عُدْتُ فِيهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي يَا سَيِّدِي مَا آلَيْتُ عَلَى نَفْسِي أَنْ لَا آتِيَهُ وَ تَعَمَّدْ لِي مَا أَكْذِبُ عَلَى نَفْسِي الْإِقْلَاعَ مِنْهُ ثُمَّ لَمْ أَفِ بِهِ وَ اصْفَحْ عَمَّا جَعَلْتُ عَلَى نَفْسِي عِنْدَ الشَّدَائِدِ وَ الْعِلَلِ وَ الْأَخْطَارِ وَ الِاضْطِرَارِ وَ الْمَرَضِ أَنْ لَا أَفْعَلَهُ فَلَمَّا أَفَلْتَ وَ أَنْهَضْتَ وَ عَافَيْتَ وَ أَتْمَمْتَ لَمْ يَكُنْ مِنِّي وَفَاءٌ بِهِ

Your[-azwj] Forgiveness, O my Lord[-azwj], is greater than everything, so Bestow it upon me. Forgive me, O my Lord[-azwj], for what I repented of to You[-azwj], and then I returned to it. Forgive me, O

my Lord[azwj], for what I promised myself not to do and then did, and have Mercy on me for what I lied to myself about regarding abstaining from it during times of distress, trials, difficulties, compulsion, and illness. So, when You[azwj] lessened, lifted, healed, and completed, there was no loyalty from me to it.

يَا غَافِرَ الذَّنْبِ يَا سَاتِرَ الْعُيُوبِ يَا كَاشِفَ الضُّرِّ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اكْشِفْ ضُرِّي بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ أَقِلَّ عَثْرَتِي بِعِزَّتِكَ

O Forgiver of sins, O Concealer of flaws, O Reliever of affliction from Ayoub[as], Send Salawaat upon Muhammad and his[saww] Progeny[asws]. Remove my distress with Your[azwj] Mercy, and lessen my shortcomings with Your[azwj] Might.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اجْعَلْ لِي فِي نَفْسِي وَ أَهْلِي وَ مَالِي وَ وَلَدِي وَ وَالِدَيَّ وَ مَنْ يَعْنِينِي أَمْرُهُ وَ يَخُصُّنِي الْبَرَكَةَ التَّامَّةَ وَ كُنْ لِي وَ لَهُمْ رَاحِماً وَ وَلِيّاً وَ حَافِظاً وَ نَاصِراً وَ رَازِقاً وَ مُعِيناً وَ اجْعَلْنِي فِي وَدَائِعِكَ وَ أَمَانِكَ وَ حِرْزِكَ وَ حَرَاسَتِكَ وَ صِيَانَتِكَ وَ خَيْرِ مَا جَرَتْ بِهِ الْمَقَادِيرُ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

O Allah[azwj], Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and his[saww] Progeny[asws]. Make for me, my family, my wealth, my children, my parents, and those whom I support the complete blessings, and be compassionate and protective to me and to them, a guardian, helper, and provider. Place me in Your[azwj] Trust, Safety, Preservation, and Care, and in the best of what has been decreed from You[azwj] O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مَا قَسَمْتَ لِي مِنْ قِسْمٍ أَوْ رَزَقْتَنِي مِنْ رِزْقٍ فَاجْعَلْهُ حَلَالًا طَيِّباً وَاسِعاً مُبَارَكاً قَرِيبَ الْمَطْلَبِ سَهْلَ الْمَأْخَذِ فِي يُسْرٍ مِنْكَ وَ عَافِيَةٍ وَ سَلَامَةٍ وَ سَعَادَةٍ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], and whatever portion You[azwj] have Decreed for me or provided for me from sustenance, make it lawful, pure, abundant, blessed, easy to attain, and taken with ease from You[azwj], with well-being, safety, and happiness. Indeed, You[azwj] are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ وَسِّعْ رِزْقِي أَبَداً مَا أَبْقَيْتَنِي وَ ثَمِّرْهُ وَ وَفِّرْهُ وَ لَا تُكَدِّرْهُ وَ لَا تُعَسِّرْهُ وَ سَهِّلْهُ وَ لَا تُنَكِّدْهُ وَ إِنْ كَانَ فِي أُمِّ الْكِتَابِ عِنْدَكَ أَنِّي شَقِيٌّ أَوْ مَحْرُومٌ أَوْ مُقْتَرٌ عَلَيَّ رِزْقِي

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww] and Expand my sustenance for ever, for as long as You[azwj] Make me live, and Make it fruitful, abundant, and do not restrict it, nor make it difficult. Ease it and do not withhold it, even if it is written in the Mother of the Book with You[azwj] that I am miserable, deprived, or restricted in my sustenance.

فَامْحُ مِنْ أُمِّ الْكِتَابِ شَقَائِي وَ حِرْمَانِي وَ إِقْتَارِي وَ اكْتُبْنِي عِنْدَكَ سَعِيداً مُوَفَّقاً لِلْخَيْرِ مُوَسَّعاً عَلَيَّ فِي رِزْقِي فَإِنَّكَ قُلْتَ وَ أَنْتَ أَصْدَقُ الْقَائِلِينَ يَمْحُوا اللَّهُ ما يَشاءُ وَ يُثْبِتُ وَ عِنْدَهُ أُمُّ الْكِتابِ

Suppress my wretchedness from Mother of the Book, and my deprivation, and my poverty, and Write me in Your[azwj] Presence as fortunate, compatible for the goodness, vastness of the sustenance upon me, for You[azwj] Said, and You[azwj] are most truthful of the Speakers: ***Allah Deletes and Affirms whatever He so Desires to, and with Him is the Mother of the Book [13:39]***.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ لِوالِدَيَ وَ ارْحَمْهُما كَما رَبَّيانِي صَغِيراً وَ جازِهِما عَنِّي بِالْإِحْسانِ إِحْساناً وَ بِالسَّيِّئاتِ غُفْرَاناً

O Allah[azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], and Forgive for me and for my parents, and Mercy them just as they had nourished me when I was young, and Reward them on my behalf with the goodness for the goodness, and Forgiveness for the evil deeds.

وَ نَضِّرْ وُجُوهَهُمَا وَ أَلْحِقْهُمَا بِنَبِيِّهِمَا نَبِيِّ الرَّحْمَةِ وَ آلِهِ صَلَوَاتُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَ اسْقِهِمَا بِكَأْسِهِ مَشْرَباً مَاءً عَذْباً رَوِيّاً سَائِغاً هَنِيئاً- لَا ظَمَأَ بَعْدَهُ أَبَداً وَ بَيِّضْ وُجُوهَهُمَا يَوْمَ تَبْيَضُّ فِيهِ الْوُجُوهُ-

And illuminate their faces and unite them with their Prophet[saww], the Prophet[saww] of Mercy, and his[saww] Progeny[asws]. May the Salawaat of Allah[azwj] be upon him[asws] and upon them[asws]. Quench their thirst with his blessed cup, offering them pure, cool, refreshing, and satisfying water. They will never experience thirst again, and brighten their faces on the day when faces will be brightened.

وَ أَعْلِهِمَا وَ أَعْطِهِمَا مُنْيَتَهُمَا وَ كِتَابَهُمَا بِأَيْمَانِهِمَا وَ مَحِّصْ عَنْهُمَا سَيِّئَاتِهِمَا وَ ضَاعِفْ لَهُمَا حَسَنَاتِهِمَا وَ كُنْ أَنْتَ يَا سَيِّدِي لَهُمَا فَإِنَّهُمَا فَقِيرَانِ إِلَى رَحْمَتِكَ مُحْتَاجَانِ إِلَى عَفْوِكَ مُضْطَرَّانِ إِلَى غُفْرَانِكَ أَدْخِلْ قبورهم [قُبُورَهُمَا] الضِّيَاءَ وَ النُّورَ وَ الْفَرْحَةَ وَ السُّرُورَ وَ السَّعَةَ وَ الْحُبُورَ وَ لَا تُؤَاخِذْهُمَا بِقَبِيحٍ كَانَ مِنْهُمَا

Elevate them, grant them their wishes, and present their records to them with their oaths. Purge away their misdeeds, and multiply their good deeds. Be their protector, for they are in need of Your[azwj] Mercy, reliant on Your forgiveness. Admit into their graves illumination, light, joy, happiness, abundance, and delight. Do not Hold them accountable for any of their imperfections.

وَ اجْعَلْهُمَا مِنْ أَهْلِ جَنَّاتِكَ جَنَّاتِ النَّعِيمِ وَ أَحِلَّهُمَا دَارَ الْمُقَامَةِ مِنْ فَضْلِكَ- لَا يَمَسُّهُمَا فِيهَا نَصَبٌ وَ لَا يَمَسُّهُمَا فِيهَا لُغُوبٌ وَ أَجِرْهُمَا مِنَ الْعَذَابِ وَ أَعْتِقْهُمَا مِنَ النَّارِ وَ اجْمَعْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَهُمَا فِي مُسْتَقَرِّ رَحْمَتِكَ وَ قَرِّبْ مِنْ رِضْوَانِكَ وَ مَغْفِرَتِكَ

Make them among the inhabitants of Your[azwj] Gardens of bliss, and Grant them a dwelling place from Your[azwj] bounty, wherein no fatigue shall touch them, nor will they ever be expelled from it. Deliver them from the Punishment and rescue them from the Hellfire. Bring me closer to them in the abode of Your[azwj] Mercy, near Your[azwj] Satisfaction and Your[azwj] Forgiveness.

وَ افْعَلْ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ بِأَجْدَادِي وَ جَدَّاتِي وَ أَعْمَامِي وَ عَمَّاتِي وَ أَخْوَالِي وَ خَالاتِي وَ أَوْلَادِي وَ أُمَّهَاتِ أَوْلَادِي وَ مَعَارِفِي وَ جِيرَانِي وَ مَنْ أَحَبَّنِي وَ رَبَّانِي وَ خَدَمَنِي مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ الْأَحْيَاءِ مِنْهُمْ وَ الْأَمْوَاتِ وَ مُحِبِّي مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَيْهِ وَ عَلَيْهِمُ السَّلَامُ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

And Do similar to that with my grandfathers and my grandmothers, and my paternal uncles and my paternal aunties, and my maternal uncles and my maternal aunties, my children, and my acquaintances, and my loved ones, and my slaves, and nourishers, and ones from the believing men and the believing women who served me, the living from them and the dead, and ones loving Muhammad[saww] and Progeny[asws] of Muhammad[saww], may the greetings be upon him[saww] and upon them[asws], surely You[azwj] are Able upon all things!'

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ إِذَا صِرْتُ إِلَى دَارِ الْبِلَى وَ نَسِيَنِي أَهْلُ الدُّنْيَا وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِي زَائِرٌ وَ لَا ذَاكِرٌ فَكُنْ أَنْتَ يَا سَيِّدِي مُونِسِي وَ ذَاكِرِي وَ النَّاظِرُ إِلَيَّ وَ الرَّاحِمُ لِي وَ الْغَافِرُ لِذَنْبِي وَ الصَّافِحُ عَنْ خَطِيئَاتِي وَ الْمُنَوِّرُ لِحُفْرَتِي وَ السَّاتِرُ لِي بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ الْغَفُورُ الرَّحِيمُ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and when I come to be to the house of decays and people of the world forget me, and there does not happen to be any visitor for me nor any remembering one, then O my Master[-azwj], You[-azwj] be my comfort and one remembering me, and the beholder to me, and the Merciful to me, and the Forgiven of my sins, and the Excuser of my sins, and the Irradiator of my grave, and the Concealer to me by Your[-azwj] Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones, surely You[-azwj] are the Forgiver, the Merciful!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اجْعَلِ الْمَوْتَ خَيْرَ غَائِبٍ أَنْتَظِرُهُ وَ الْقَبْرَ خَيْرَ بَيْتٍ سَكَنْتُهُ وَ لَقِّنِّي حُجَّتِي عِنْدَ خُرُوجِ رُوحِي وَ سَهِّلْ عَلَيَّ فِرَاقَ الدُّنْيَا وَ أَرِنِي قَبْلَ خُرُوجِ رُوحِي مَا تَقَرُّ بِهِ عَيْنِي وَ اجْعَلْ مَلَكَ الْمَوْتِ شَفِيقاً رَفِيقاً لِي وَ عَلَيَّ مُتَحَنِّناً مُتَعَطِّفاً وَ بِي رَءُوفاً رَحِيماً:

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and his[-saww] Progeny[-asws] and Make the death best of the unseen matters I await, and the grave as best of the houses I settle in, and Indoctrinate my arguments at the exit of my souls, and Ease for me separation from the world, and Show me before exit of my souls what my eyes can be delighted with, and Make the Angel of death a compassionate one, a friend to me, and being tender and revering upon me, and kind, merciful with me!

وَ اجْعَلْ مُنْقَلَبِي أَطْيَبَ مُنْقَلَبٍ وَ قَبْرِي أَفْسَحَ قَبْرٍ وَ اقْلِبْنِي إِلَى رِضْوَانِكَ وَ الْجَنَّةِ وَ لَا تَجْعَلْنِي حَطَباً لِلنَّارِ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ

And Make my transfer best of transfers, and my grave most spacious of graves, and Transfer me to Your[-azwj] Satisfaction and the Paradise, and do not Make me firewood for the Hellfire, O most Merciful of the merciful ones!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ مَا ذَكَرْتُهُ مِنْ حَوَائِجِي وَ نَسِيتُهُ أَوْ حَفِظْتُهُ أَوْ أَهْمَلْتُهُ نَطَقَ بِهِ لِسَانِي أَوْ لَمْ يَنْطِقْ فَاقْضِهِ لِي وَ تَفَضَّلْ بِهِ عَلَيَّ وَ أَرِنِي فِي يَوْمِي مِنْ عَلَامَاتِ إِجَابَتِكَ وَ تَبَاشِيرِ قَبُولِكَ وَ إِقْبَالِكَ مَا أَغْتَبِطُ بِهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ ارْزُقْنِي التَّوْبَةَ قَبْلَ الْمَوْتِ وَ الْعِصْمَةَ وَ الطَّهَارَةَ مِنَ الذُّنُوبِ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ- رَبَّنا آتِنا فِي الدُّنْيا حَسَنَةً وَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً وَ قِنا عَذابَ النَّارِ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and whatever I remember from my needs, and have forgotten it, or I had memorised it and carried it, and my tongue speaks with it or does not speak, Fulfil it for me and Grace upon me with it, and Show me in my day from signs of Your[-azwj] Response, and Your[-azwj] Acceptance what I can be joyful with in the world and the Hereafter, and Grace me the repenting before the dead, and the Protection, and the Purification from the sins, surely You[-azwj] are Able upon all things! ***'Our Lord! Grant us good in the world and good in the Hereafter, and Save us from the Punishment of the Fire [2:201]***.

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ وَفِّقْنِي لِلْحَمْدِ عَلَى نِعْمَتِكَ الَّتِي أَنْعَمْتَ بِهَا عَلَيَّ وَ الشُّكْرِ لِإِحْسَانِكَ الَّذِي أَسْدَيْتَ إِلَيَّ وَ الْإِقْبَالِ عَلَى تَحْمِيدِكَ وَ تَكْبِيرِكَ وَ تَسْبِيحِكَ وَ تَقْدِيسِكَ وَ تَهْلِيلِكَ وَ تَمْجِيدِكَ وَ تَعْظِيمِكَ فِي كُلِّ وَقْتٍ

O Allah[-azwj]! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and Harmonise me for the Praising upon Your[-azwj] bounties which You[-azwj] have Favoured with

upon me, and the thanking for Your-azwj Favours which You-azwj have Done to me, and the turning to praising You-azwj, and exclaiming Your-azwj Greatness, and glorifying You-azwj, and extolling Your-azwj Holiness, and extolling Your-azwj Oneness, and exclaiming Your-azwj Glory and Your-azwj Magnificent during all times.

وَ الرِّضَا بِقَضَائِكَ وَ قَدَرِكَ إِذَا قَضَيْتَ وَ قَدَرْتَ وَ الصَّبْرِ عَلَى بَلَاءِكَ وَ مِحَنِكَ إِذَا ابْتَلَيْتَ وَ امْتَحَنْتَ وَ التَّسْلِيمِ عِنْدَ حَتْمِكَ إِذَا حَتَمْتَ وَ أَمَرْتَ

And being satisfied with Your-azwj Decree, and Your-azwj Pre-determination when You-azwj Decreed and Pre-determined, and the patience upon Your-azwj afflictions, and Your-azwj Trials when You-azwj Try and Test, and the submission at Your-azwj Ordainment when You-azwj Ordain and Command.

وَ رَضِّنِي بِقَضَائِكَ وَ بَارِكْ لِي فِي فَضْلِكَ وَ عَطَائِكَ وَ سَهِّلْ لِي حُلُولَ دَارِ جَنَّتِكَ وَ أَذْهِبْ عَنِّي الْحَزَنَ بِفَضْلِكَ وَ جَنِّبْنِي مَعْصِيَتَكَ وَ أَعِذْنِي مِنَ التَّعَرُّضِ لِمَا يُسْخِطُكَ وَ يُبَاعِدُنِي مِنْ رِضْوَانِكَ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ

And Make me to be satisfied with Your-azwj Decree, and Bless for me in Your-azwj Grace and Your-azwj Gift, and Ease for me in entering the house of Your-azwj Paradise, and Remove from me the grief by Your-azwj Grace, and Keep me aside from disobeying You-azwj, and Shelter me from being exposed to Your-azwj Wrath and from being distanced from Your-azwj Satisfaction. Surely You-azwj are Able upon all things!

اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ احْفَظْنِي وَ احْفَظْ عَلَيَّ وَ احْرُسْنِي وَ احْرُسْ عَلَيَّ وَ اكْنُفْنِي وَ اكْفِنِي وَ اجْعَلْنِي وَ أَهْلِي وَ وُلْدِي [وَ] مَنْ يَعْنِينِي أَمْرُهُ وَ يَخُصُّنِي فِي وَدَائِعِكَ الْمَحْفُوظَةِ وَ صِيَانَتِكَ الْمَكْلُوءَةِ

O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Protect me and Protect upon me, and Guard me and Guard upon me, and Patronise me, and Suffice me, and Make me and my family and my children, and one whose affair concerns me, and Specialise me in Your-azwj Protected depository, and Your-azwj Fortified fortress!

أَسْأَلُكَ بِحَقِّ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ بِحَقِّ مَلَائِكَتِكَ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَ رُسُلِكَ وَ حَمَلَةِ عَرْشِكَ وَ بِحَقِّ يس وَ الْقُرْآنِ الْحَكِيمِ وَ بِحَقِّ الْقَبْرِ الَّذِي تَضَمَّنَ حَبِيبَكَ مُحَمَّداً صَلَوَاتُكَ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ-

I ask You-azwj by the right of Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and by the right of Your-azwj Angels of Proximity, and Your-azwj Messengers-as, and Bearers of Your-azwj Throne; and by the right of Yaseen and the Wise Quran, and by the right of the grave which contains Your-azwj Beloved Muhammad-saww, may Your-azwj Salawaat be upon him-saww!

وَ بِحَقِّ بَيْتِكَ الْحَرَامِ وَ الرُّكْنِ وَ الْمَقَامِ وَ الْآلَاءِ الْعِظَامِ وَ بِأَسْمَائِكَ الْحُسْنَى الْكِرَامِ وَ بِاسْمِكَ الْأَعْظَمِ الْأَعْظَمِ الْأَجَلِّ الْأَكْرَمِ الْمَكْنُونِ الْمَخْزُونِ الَّذِي إِذَا دُعِيتَ بِهِ أَجَبْتَ وَ إِذَا سُئِلْتَ بِهِ أَعْطَيْتَ وَ أَسْعَفْتَ وَ لَمْ تَرُدَّ سَائِلَكَ

And by the right of Your Sacred House, and the (Yemeni) corner, and the standing place (of Ibrahim-as, and the Monuments, and by Your-azwj excellent Names, the Honourable, and by Your-azwj Magnificent Name, the most Magnificent, the most Honourable, the hidden, the treasures which whenever it is supplicated with, it is Answered, and whenever it is asked with, he is Given and Helped, and Your-azwj beggar is not returned!

وَ بِكُلِّ اسْمٍ هُوَ لَكَ أَوْ تَسَمَّيْتَ بِهِ لِأَحَدٍ مِنْ خَلْقِكَ أَوْ مَأْثُورٍ فِي عِلْمِ الْغَيْبِ عِنْدَكَ وَ مَا أَحَاطَ بِهِ عِلْمُكَ وَ وَسِعَهُ حِلْمُكَ وَ اسْتَقَلَّ بِهِ عَفْوُكَ وَ عَرْشُكَ وَ بِكَ وَ لَا شَيْءَ أَعْظَمُ مِنْكَ

And by every Name which is for You-azwj, or You-azwj had Named with for anyone from Your-azwj creatures, or Preferred in knowledge of the unseen in Your-azwj Presence, and what Your-azwj Knowledge Contains, and Your-azwj Forbearance is capacious with, and Your-azwj Pardon deems it little, and Your-azwj Throne, and by You-azwj, and there is nothing Mightier than You-azwj!

أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ أَنْ تَسْمَعَ دُعَائِي وَ تُجِيبَ نِدَائِي وَ تَرْحَمَ تَضَرُّعِي وَ تُقْبِلَ عَلَيَّ وَ تَقْبَلَ تَوْبَتِي وَ تُدِيمَ عَافِيَتِي وَ تُسَهِّلَ قَضَاءَ حَاجَتِي وَ دَيْنِي وَ تُوَسِّعَ عَلَيَّ فِي رِزْقِي وَ تُصِحَّ جِسْمِي وَ تُطِيلَ عُمُرِي وَ تَغْفِرَ ذَنْبِي وَ تُوَفِّقَنِي لِمَا يُرْضِيكَ

Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Listen to my supplication, and Respond to my call, and Mercy my beseeching, and Turn to me, and Accept my repentance, and Make my well-being to be permanent, and Ease the fulfilment of my needs and my debs, and Expand upon me regarding my sustenance, and Rectify my body, and Prolong my lifespan, and Forgive my sins, and Incline me to what would Satisfy You-azwj!

وَ تُقَلِّبَنِي إِلَى رِضْوَانِكَ وَ الْجَنَّةِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ وَ تُعْتِقَنِي مِنَ النَّارِ بِجُودِكَ وَ تَكْفِيَنِي كُلَّ مُهِمٍّ عَنْ أَمْرِ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ بِكَرَمِكَ إِنَّكَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ وَ ذَلِكَ عَلَيْكَ يَسِيرٌ وَ أَنْتَ أَرْحَمُ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى سَيِّدِنَا مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ-

And Transfer me to Your-azwj Satisfaction, and to the Paradise by Your-azwj Mercy, and Liberate me from the Hellfire by Your-azwj Generosity, and Suffice me for every important matter from matters of the world and the Hereafter by Your-azwj Benevolence, surely You-azwj are Able upon all things, and that is easy upon You-azwj, and You-azwj are most Merciful of the merciful ones, and may Allah-azwj Send Salawaat upon our Chief Muhammad-saww the Prophet-saww and his-saww Purified Progeny-asws!'

مَا يُقَالُ فِي آخِرِ سَجْدَةٍ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ الْكَامِلَةِ- اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَسْأَلُكَ بِالْمُمَاسَّةِ الَّتِي لَا تَتَزَعْزَعُ إِلَّا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ غَفَرْتَ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ عَزَمْتَ عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَوَائِجِي

What is to be said in the last Sajdah of the Salat 'Al Kamila' – 'O Allah-azwj! I ask You-azwj by the constant connection which does not waver, except Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and his-saww Progeny-asws, and Forgive my sins for me, and Determine upon fulfilment of my needs!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِالَّذِي نَظَرَ بِهِ مُوسَى إِلَى نُورِكَ وَ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعِ النَّظَرَ إِلَيْكَ لِجَلَالِكَ وَ هَيْبَتِكَ إِلَّا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ غَفَرْتَ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ عَزَمْتَ عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَوَائِجِي

And I ask You-azwj by which Musa-as had looked at Your-azwj Noor and was not able to look at You-azwj due to Your-azwj Majesty and Your-azwj Awe, except Send Salawaat upon Muhammad-saww and Progeny-asws of Muhammad-saww, and Forgive my sins for me and Determine upon fulfilment of my needs!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِالْقُدْرَةِ الَّتِي أَنْزَلْتَ بِهَا الصَّخْرَةَ بَعْدَ نُورِكَ فَانْشَقَّتْ لِاعْتِزَازِكَ عَنْ قَدَرِكَ بِلَحْظٍ أَوْ وَهْمٍ أَوْ فِكْرٍ أَوْ رُؤْيَةٍ بِعِلْمٍ أَوْ عَقْلٍ تَعَالَيْتَ عَنْ ذَلِكَ عُلُوّاً كَبِيراً إِلَّا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ غَفَرْتَ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ عَزَمْتَ عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَوَائِجِي

And I ask You[-azwj] by the Power which You[-azwj] Send Your[-azwj] Noor upon the rock so it was cleft asunder due to Your[-azwj] Might of Your[-azwj] Power in a moment, or imagination, or thought, or seeing by knowledge or intellect. You[-azwj] are Exalted from that, Lofty, Great, except Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and Forgive my sins for me and Determined upon fulfilment of my needs!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِالْقُدْرَةِ الَّتِي نَظَرْتَ بِهَا إِلَى سَائِرِ الْجِبَالِ فَتَصَدَّعَتْ لِكِبْرِيَاءِ عَظَمَتِكَ أَقْطَارُهَا إِلَّا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ غَفَرْتَ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ عَزَمْتَ عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَوَائِجِي

And I ask You[-azwj] by the Power by which You[-azwj] Looked at rest of the mountains so they cracked in their outskirts at the Greatness of Your[-azwj] Magnificence, except Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and Forgive my sins for me and Determine upon fulfilment of my needs!

وَ أَسْأَلُكَ بِالْقُدْرَةِ الَّتِي نَظَرْتَ بِهَا إِلَى أَغْوَارِ الْبِحَارِ فَمَاجَتْ وَ تَقَلَّبَتْ بِأَمْوَاجِهَا إِلَّا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ غَفَرْتَ لِي ذَنْبِي وَ عَزَمْتَ عَلَى قَضَاءِ حَوَائِجِي

And I ask You[-azwj] by the Power by which You[-azwj] Looked at depths of the oceans, so they formed waves and fluctuated with their waves, except Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww] and Forgive my sins for me, and Determine upon fulfilment of my needs!

يَا كَفِيلَ الْكُفَلَاءِ كَفَّلْتُكَ نَفْسِي حَيْثُ مَا تَوَجَّهْتُ فَاحْفَظْنِي يَا خَيْراً لِي مِنْ أَبِي وَ أُمِّي وَ كَفَّلْتُكَ أَبِي وَ أُمِّي حَتَّى تَحْفَظَهُمَا بِنُورِكَ وَ تُوَفِّقَهُمَا لِطَاعَتِكَ وَ تُنْجِيَهُمَا مِنْ عَذَابِكَ

O Guarantor of guarantors! I have entrusted You[-azwj] with my soul wherever I turn, so Protect me. O the Best for me, better than my parents. I have entrusted You[-azwj] with my parents, Envelop them with Your[-azwj] Noor and Guide them to obey you and Save them from Your[-azwj] Punishment.

وَ كَفَّلْتُكَ دُيُونِي وَ دُيُونَ خَلْقِكَ عَلَيَّ حَتَّى تَقْضِيَهَا جَمِيعَهَا عَنِّي وَ تُخَلِّصَنِي مِنْ تَبِعَاتِهَا وَ أَمَانَاتِي حَتَّى تُؤَدِّيَهَا وَ حَاجَاتِي فِي الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ حَتَّى تَقْضِيَهَا وَ تَغْفِرَ لِي وَ تَرْحَمَنِي وَ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ

I have entrusted You[-azwj] with my debts and the debts of your creatures upon me, until You[-azwj] Settle them all for me and free me from their obligations, and my needs of the world and the Hereafter until You[-azwj] Fulfil them and Forgive (sins) for me and Mercy me, and Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww]!

يَا مُحْتَمِلًا لِعِظَائِمِ الْأُمُورِ يَا مُنْتَهَى هَمِّ الْمَهْمُومِ وَ يَا كَاشِفَ الْكَرْبِ الْعَظِيمِ يَا رَبَّنَا الْعَظِيمَ شَأْنُهُ حَسْبُنَا أَنْتَ إِنَّكَ رَبُّنَا لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ إِذَا أَرَدْتَ شَيْئاً تَقُولُ لَهُ كُنْ فَيَكُونُ

O Bearer of the mighty matters! O End-point of worries of the worried, and O Remover of the mighty distress! O our Lord[-azwj], Magnificent is Your[-azwj] Glory! You[-azwj] Suffice us. Surely, You[-azwj] are our Lord[-azwj], there is no god except You[-azwj]! Whenever You[-azwj] Want something, You[-azwj] Say to it: “Be!” And it comes into being.

أَسْأَلُكَ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ وَ بِهَذِهِ الْأَسْمَاءِ أَنْ تُصَلِّيَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَ أَنْ تَقْضِيَ لِي حَاجَاتِي وَ تُفَرِّجَ عَنِّي وَ عَنْ جَمِيعِ إِخْوَانِيَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بِرَحْمَتِكَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ وَ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَى سَيِّدِنَا مُحَمَّدٍ النَّبِيِّ وَ آلِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ.

I ask You[-azwj] by this supplication and by these Names to Send Salawaat upon Muhammad[-saww] and Progeny[-asws] of Muhammad[-saww], and to Fulfil my needs for me, and Relieve from me and from entirety of my brethren, the believing men and the believing women, by Your[-azwj] Mercy, O most Merciful of the merciful ones! And May Allah[-azwj] Send Salawaat upon our Chief Muhammad[-saww] the Prophet[-saww] and his[-saww] Purified Progeny[-asws]!''[289]

بيان: وَ رَوَاهَا الشَّيْخُ فِي الْمُتَهَجِّدِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا الْغَلَابِيِّ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عُمَارَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنِ الصَّادِقِ ع وَ عَنْ عُتْبَةَ بْنِ أَبِي الزُّبَيْرِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ ع وَ ذَكَرَ نَحْواً مِمَّا مَرَّ مِنَ الرِّوَايَتَيْنِ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ

Explanation – *And the Sheykh reported it in 'Al-Mutahajjid', from Muhammad Bin Zakariya Al-Galiby, from Ja'far Bin Muhammad Bin Umarah, from his father, from Al-Sadiq[-asws], and from Utba Bin Abu Al-Zubeyr, from Ja'far Bin Muhammad[-asws], from his[-asws] father[-asws], from his[-asws] grandfather[-asws], and he mentioned approximate to it from what has passed from the two reports up to his[-asws] words: -*

فَإِذَا فَرَغَ مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ اسْتَغْفَرَ اللَّهَ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ ثُمَّ يَقُولُ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ وَ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ وَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ وَ يُصَلِّي عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ص مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ

'When he is free from the Salat, he should seek Forgiveness of Allah[-azwj] one hundred times, then he should say, 'Glory be to Allah[-azwj], and the Praise is for Allah[-azwj], and there is no god except Allah[-azwj], and Allah[-azwj] is Greatest, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah[-azwj] the Exalted, the Magnificent', one hundred times, and send Salawaat upon the Prophet[-saww] one hundred times'.

قَالَ مَنْ صَلَّى هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ وَ قَالَ هَذَا الْقَوْلَ دَفَعَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ شَرَّ أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ تَمَامَ الْخَبَرِ.

He[-asws] said: 'One who prays this Salat and says this word, Allah[-azwj] will Repel from him evil of people of the earth' – complete Hadeeth''.

68 جَمَالُ الْأُسْبُوعِ، صَلَوَاتُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ هَارُونَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ أَبِي يَعْلَى بْنِ أَبِي الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ النَّيْسَابُورِيِّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ حَارِثَةَ بْنِ قُدَامَةَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ ثَابِتٍ قَالَ: قَامَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْأَعْرَابِ فَقَالَ بِأَبِي أَنْتَ وَ أُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنَّا نَكُونُ فِي هَذِهِ الْبَادِيَةِ وَ لَا نَقْدِرُ أَنْ نَأْتِيَكَ فِي كُلِّ جُمُعَةٍ فَدُلَّنِي عَلَى عَمَلٍ فِيهِ فَضْلُ صَلَاةِ يَوْمِ الْجُمُعَةِ إِذَا مَضَيْتُ إِلَى أَهْلِي خَبَّرْتُهُمْ بِهِ

(The book) 'Jamal Al Usbou' – 'Salat Al A'raby' – from Muhammad Bin Haroun, from Muhammad Bin Al Qasim, from Abu Ya'la Bin Abu Al Husayn, from Abdullah Bin Muhammad Al Neysaburi, from Ahmad Bin Abdullah, from Abdul Rahman Bin Ziyad, from his father, from Harisa Bin Qudamah, from Zayd Bin Sabit who said,

'A man from the Bedouins stood up. He said, 'May my father and my mother be (sacrificed for) you[-saww], O Rasool-Allah[-saww]! We tend to be in this wilderness and are not able upon

[289] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 67

coming to you-saww every Friday, so point me upon an action wherein is merit of Salat on the day of Friday, when I go back to my family, I can inform them with it'.

فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِذَا كَانَ ارْتِفَاعُ النَّهَارِ فَصَلِّ رَكْعَتَيْنِ تَقْرَأُ فِي أَوَّلِ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَ قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ الْفَلَقِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ اقْرَأْ فِي الثَّانِيَةِ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَ قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ النَّاسِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ فَإِذَا سَلَّمْتَ فَاقْرَأْ آيَةَ الْكُرْسِيِّ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ

Rasool-Allah-saww said: 'When the day rises, pray two Cycles reciting in the first Cycle Surah Al Hamd once, and Surah Al Falaq seven times, and recite in the second Surah Al Hamd once and Surah Al Naas seven times. When you perform Salaam, recite Ayat Al Kursy seven times.

ثُمَّ قُمْ فَصَلِّ ثَمَانَ رَكَعَاتٍ بِتَسْلِيمَتَيْنِ وَ تَجْلِسُ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَتَيْنِ مِنْهَا وَ لَا تُسَلِّمْ فَإِذَا تَمَّمْتَ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتِ الْأُخَرِ كَمَا صَلَّيْتَ الْأَوَّلَ وَ اقْرَأْ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ الْحَمْدَ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَ إِذَا جَاءَ نَصْرُ اللَّهِ وَ الْفَتْحُ مَرَّةً وَاحِدَةً وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْساً وَ عِشْرِينَ مَرَّةً

Then stand, pray eight Cycles with two Salaam(s) and be seated in every two Cycles from it, and do not perform Salaam, then complete the other four Cycles like what you had prayed the first, and recite in each Cycle Surah Al Hamd once and Surah Al Fat'h once, and Surah Al Tawheed twenty-five times.

فَإِذَا أَتْمَمْتَ ذَلِكَ تَشَهَّدْتَ وَ سَلَّمْتَ وَ دَعَوْتَ بِهَذَا الدُّعَاءِ سَبْعَ مَرَّاتٍ وَ هُوَ

When you have completed that perform Tashahhud, and Salaam, and supplicate with this supplication seven times, and it is: -

يَا حَيُّ يَا قَيُّومُ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ يَا إِلَهَ الْأَوَّلِينَ وَ الْآخِرِينَ يَا أَرْحَمَ الرَّاحِمِينَ يَا رَحْمَانَ الدُّنْيَا وَ الْآخِرَةِ وَ رَحِيمَهُمَا يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا رَبِّ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ يَا اللَّهُ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَ آلِهِ وَ اغْفِرْ لِي وَ اذْكُرْ حَاجَتَكَ

'O Living, O Eternal, O with the Majesty and the Benevolence, O God of the former ones and the latter ones, O most Merciful of the merciful ones, O Beneficent of the world and the Hereafter and being Merciful to them! O Lord! O Lord! O Lord! O Lord! O Lord! O Lord! O Lord! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! O Allah-azwj! Send Salawaat upon Muhammad and his-saww Progeny-asws and Forgive for me!' – mention your need.

وَ قُلْ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً وَ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ-

And say, 'There is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Exalted, the Magnificent' – seventy times, and 'Glory be to Allah-azwj Lord-azwj of the Honourable Throne!'

فَوَ الَّذِي بَعَثَنِي وَ اصْطَفَانِي بِالْحَقِّ مَا مِنْ مُؤْمِنٍ وَ لَا مُؤْمِنَةٍ يُصَلِّي هَذِهِ الصَّلَاةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ كَمَا أَقُولُ إِلَّا وَ أَنَا ضَامِنٌ لَهُ الْجَنَّةَ وَ لَا يَقُومُ مِنْ مَقَامِهِ حَتَّى يُغْفَرَ لَهُ ذُنُوبُهُ وَ لِأَبَوَيْهِ ذُنُوبُهُمَا

By the One Who Sent me-saww and Chose me-saww with the Truth! There is neither a believing man nor a believing woman praying this Salat on the day of Friday just as I-saww have said, except and I-saww would guarantee the Paradise for him, and he will not stand from his place until his sins are Forgiven for him, and for his parents of their sins.

وَ أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى ثَوَابَ مَنْ صَلَّى فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ فِي أَمْصَارِ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَ كَتَبَ لَهُ أَجْرَ مَنْ صَامَ وَ صَلَّى فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ فِي مَشَارِقِ الْأَرْضِ وَ مَغَارِبِهَا وَ أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ مَا لَا عَيْنٌ رَأَتْ وَ لَا أُذُنٌ سَمِعَتْ.

And Allah-azwj the Exalted will Give him Rewards of the one who had prayed during that that in cities of the Muslims, and Write for him Recompense of the ones who fast and pray during that day in easts of the earth and its wests, and Allah-azwj will Give him what neither an eye has seen nor an ear has heard!''[290]

الْمُتَهَجِّدُ، صَلَاةُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ ثَابِتٍ وَ ذَكَرَ نَحْوَهُ إِلَى قَوْلِهِ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ خَمْساً وَ عِشْرِينَ مَرَّةً فَإِذَا فَرَغْتَ مِنْ صَلَوَاتِكَ فَقُلْ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ وَ لَا حَوْلَ وَ لَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ الْعَلِيِّ الْعَظِيمِ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً ثُمَّ ذَكَرَ بَعْضَ مَا مَرَّ مِنَ الْفَضْلِ.

(The book) 'Al Mutahajjid' – 'Salat Al A'raby' – from Zayd Bin Sabit,

'And he mentioned approximate to it up to his-saww words: 'And Surah Al Tawheed twenty-five times. When you are free from Your Salat, then say, 'Glory be to Allah-azwj Lord-azwj of the Honourable Throne, and there is neither might nor strength except with Allah-azwj the Exalted the Magnificent' - seventy times'. Then he mentioned part of what has passed, from Al-Fazl''.[291]

[290] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 68 a
[291] Bihar Al-Anwaar V 86 – The Book Salat – Ch 97 H 68 b